

**ROYAL COMMISSION INTO INSTITUTIONAL  
RESPONSES TO CHILD SEXUAL ABUSE**

**Public Hearing - Case Study 28  
(Day 82)**

Ballarat Magistrates' Court,  
100 Grenville Street, South Ballarat  
Victoria

On Tuesday, 26 May 2015 at 10.00am

Before

The Presiding Member: Justice Peter McClellan AM

Commissioner: Justice Jennifer Ann Coate  
Mr Andrew Murray

Counsel Assisting: Gail Furness

1 THE CHAIR: Yes, Ms Furness.

2

3 MS FURNESS: Thank you, Your Honour. Your Honours and  
4 Commissioner will recall that Mr Collins gave evidence last  
5 week and there was an additional statement, an unsigned  
6 statement, that he wished to refer to and he is available  
7 to do that today. So, I call Mr Collins.

8

9 <ANDREW DENNIS COLLINS (recalled), sworn: [10.11am]

10

11 <EXAMINATION BY MS FURNESS:

12

13 MS FURNESS: Q. Mr Collins, you've provided the Royal  
14 Commission with a note and I invite you to read that.

15 A. Yes.

16

17 "In addition to my evidence already put before the  
18 Commission, I wish to expand upon the meeting between  
19 Bishop Bird, myself and Peter Blenkiron in May 2013 I  
20 referred to in my statement. I also wish to include  
21 details of a subsequent meeting with Father Adrian  
22 McInerney from the St Alipius Parish.

23

24 In the course of the Victorian Parliamentary Inquiry  
25 there were a number of assertions by church officials  
26 that funding for victims would be forthcoming. In light of  
27 those positive statements, Peter Blenkiron and I approached  
28 Bishop Bird via his office in early 2013. Subsequently a  
29 meeting was organised which took place on 13 February 2013.

30

31 At this meeting, attended by myself, Peter Blenkiron  
32 and Bishop Bird, we introduced ourselves and explained that  
33 Peter and I represented an informal group of approximately  
34 60 survivors.

35

36 We explained that there had been little done to meet  
37 the basic and immediate needs of survivors and that we had  
38 a number of ideas for practical forms of support that the  
39 church might offer at a local level.

40

41 The Bishop was agreeable to a further meeting to allow  
42 us to develop our ideas. The meeting concluded amicably.  
43 After the meeting I received an email from the Bishop  
44 saying:

45

46 *Thank you for the opportunity to meet with*  
47 *you today. I hope our meeting will bear*

1           *fruit in the time ahead.*

2  
3           On 30 April I wrote to the Bishop:

4  
5           *Paul, after seeing your appearance at the*  
6           *Parliamentary Inquiry and your statement*  
7           *with its mention of support for victims,*  
8           *Peter and I would like to meet with you and*  
9           *try to take this to a practical next step.*  
10          *Would you be free any time next Monday or*  
11          *Tuesday at whatever location you desire?*

12  
13           A meeting was organised for 20 May 2013. At this  
14          meeting, Peter and I initiated the conversation with the  
15          Bishop with a general discussion, comparing the needs of  
16          military veterans with PTSD and abuse survivors. PTSD  
17          veterans received a pension that was in effect \$252.60 per  
18          week more than the DSP which most abuse survivors were  
19          subsisting on.

20  
21           The veterans also had access to unlimited free  
22          psychological and medical services. We saw the comparison  
23          as useful in that the gross effect of PTSD was the same for  
24          individuals regardless of cause. We put this comparison to  
25          the Bishop in terms of it being the basis for an interim  
26          plan pending a broader permanent scheme run by the  
27          government and funded by the church.

28  
29           We put to the Bishop that there were a significant  
30          number of survivors that were in dire financial trouble and  
31          suffering; in the worst cases from malnutrition,  
32          homelessness and serious and immediate risk of suicide.

33  
34           We said that there were, we thought, about 40 people  
35          we knew to be at risk but only some of them needed  
36          immediate financial support.

37  
38           In addition, we suggested that any help could be  
39          distributed through a third party such as CASA or Moving  
40          Towards Justice.

41  
42           At this point he became red in the face and his  
43          initial politeness disappeared. He said:

44  
45           *If we have to pay this sort of money to you*  
46           *people, then the diocese will declare*  
47           *bankruptcy.*

1  
2 I replied:

3  
4 *Just like what happened in Boston?*

5  
6 He said "Yes".

7  
8 The Bishop then said:

9  
10 *We would just start up another diocese ...*  
11 *You don't understand, the diocese has such*  
12 *a limited supply of funds.*

13  
14 I became defensive and said "Rubbish".

15  
16 At this point Peter made reference to the \$30 million  
17 profit that was recently announced by CCI, which is  
18 Catholic Church Insurances.

19  
20 Peter went on to say that he knew of the rental  
21 properties owned by the diocese and that these properties  
22 produced a lot of income. The Bishop then yelled at us  
23 that "the properties are not owned by the diocese, not even  
24 the cathedral is owned by us".

25  
26 The conversation became increasingly heated and Peter  
27 quoted Cardinal Pell's statement to the inquiry that the  
28 church would pay what it was required to pay by the  
29 government and that funds were not a problem.

30  
31 The Bishop replied that "Pell is responsible for the  
32 Diocese of Sydney, not us here in Ballarat". Peter said  
33 firmly, "Look, we know you have control of the money from  
34 the properties". The Bishop replayed, "You don't know; we  
35 don't".

36  
37 I then said that the church had been portrayed in a  
38 negative light and that this would only get worse with the  
39 up and coming Royal Commission, and that helping victims  
40 would be a way of showing leadership and would be a sign  
41 that "You are turning things around". To our absolute  
42 astonishment the Bishop then said:

43  
44 *Andrew, you need to understand that the*  
45 *church has endured for thousands of years*  
46 *and that in 30-40 years you people will all*  
47 *be dead and the church will endure for*

1                   *thousands of years more.*

2

3                   The meeting concluded at that point and we left.

4

5                   I immediately phoned my friend and fellow abuse  
6 survivor Stephen Woods to tell him what happened and  
7 subsequently told many people about what Bishop Bird said  
8 to Peter and myself.

9

10                  In all subsequent meetings involving Peter or I with  
11 the diocese, Bishop Bird did not meet with us, instead  
12 sending his Vicar General in his place.

13

14                  A few weeks after this meeting I was driving along  
15 Victoria Street Ballarat East when I passed St Alipius  
16 Church. I decided to stop and see if the parish priest,  
17 Father Adrian McInerney, was in.

18

19                  I was greeted by Sister Joan Dalgleish. Joan is a  
20 sister of my mother's sister's husband. Adrian was not in.  
21 Joan rang him and he asked if I could wait and he would  
22 return to the parish.

23

24                  Adrian returned and we went into a room at the front  
25 of the presbytery. I had known Adrian for many years as he  
26 had baptised all three of my children.

27

28                  I told Adrian that I had heard that when he was at the  
29 parish around 1970 that he had been told by a then student  
30 of St Alipius of abuses and that he had threatened the  
31 child.

32

33                  He told him not to tell anyone. I asked him if this  
34 was true. Adrian became visibly upset. He said that he  
35 was aware of the allegation and the person involved but  
36 that it had not been him. He said that around that time  
37 there had been another priest at the parish with blonde  
38 hair and it may have been this priest. He said he could  
39 not recall this priest's name. Adrian then said that he  
40 needed to confess to a couple of other matters that had  
41 always troubled him.

42

43                  Adrian asked me if I had seen the picture of George  
44 Pell accompanying Ridsdale to the court. I said that I  
45 had. Adrian told me that it could have been him in that  
46 picture as he had previously accompanied Ridsdale to court.  
47 He said that he was asked by Ridsdale to provide a

1 reference in a minor matter, but that, when they arrived at  
2 the court, he realised that the matter was about abusing  
3 children and that he was unwilling to help Ridsdale.  
4

5 Adrian told me that Ridsdale would sometimes call over  
6 to St Patrick's Cathedral when Adrian was there and he  
7 would often ask to rest in a room and sometimes share a  
8 meal with him. He said that sometimes Ridsdale might have  
9 children with him, but that he never suspected anything  
10 odd.  
11

12 I note that on May 19 it was mentioned here by the  
13 Royal Commission, Special Counsel, that Adrian was on the  
14 Consultors Committee that helped to decide on the movement  
15 of Ridsdale.  
16

17 Adrian then said that he had gone through the seminary  
18 with another priest, Father [REDACTED] who had been  
19 convicted of abusing children in Ballarat. Adrian said  
20 that they had both trained in Rome at the same time and he  
21 recalled that Father [REDACTED] was always visiting a boys'  
22 home there. At the time he thought that Father [REDACTED]  
23 just liked children, but thinking back Adrian now thought  
24 that he should have realised that there could have been  
25 more. I took this to mean that Adrian suspected that  
26 Father [REDACTED] may have been abusing boys in Rome.  
27

28 I asked Adrian if he had reported any of this to  
29 police and he replied that he had not. I then suggested  
30 that he should. Adrian said that he agreed and he would  
31 consider doing so.  
32

33 Adrian then said that he had been given some money by  
34 a parishioner to be used for a worthwhile purpose and asked  
35 me how this could be used to help local victims of abuse.  
36 I said that I would get someone from Moving Towards Justice  
37 to contact him. That was done later and \$1,000 was  
38 donated.  
39

40 After the meeting I immediately rang Peter Blenkiron  
41 and Stephen Woods to relay what had been said."  
42

43 THE CHAIR: Ms Furness?  
44

45 MS FURNESS: I have nothing further, Your Honour. I have  
46 no questions.  
47

1 THE CHAIR: Does anyone else have any questions?

2

3 MR MOLONEY: A question.

4

5 <EXAMINATION BY MR MOLONEY:

6

7 MR MOLONEY: Q. In paragraph 7 you refer to a date of a  
8 meeting, May 2015. Is that the correct date?

9 A. No, the date should have been May 2013.

10

11 THE CHAIR: Anyone else have any questions?

12

13 MR GRAY: No, I don't have any questions.

14

15 As Your Honour may know, Father McInerney has provided  
16 a statement today responding to some of the things that  
17 Mr Collins has just said and, as I said last week and our  
18 letter foreshadowed, Bishop Bird will also be doing that  
19 before he gives evidence.

20

21 THE CHAIR: Sorry, Bishop Bird will provide a statement  
22 before he gives evidence?

23

24 MR GRAY: Yes. He has been asked to give a statement,  
25 which he has done in relation to various community impact  
26 topics, but since it has now emerged that he has been  
27 mentioned in the evidence of some of the survivor  
28 witnesses, such as Mr Collins, he will, now that he knows  
29 what it is, put on a short statement responding to those  
30 things.

31

32 THE CHAIR: Well, Mr Gray, I'm sure you remain conscious  
33 of what I said last week.

34

35 MR GRAY: That's so, Your Honour.

36

37 THE CHAIR: Very well. It seems there are no further  
38 questions for you. You are excused again, thank you.

39

40 <THE WITNESS WITHDREW

41

42 MS FURNESS: I call Adrian Francis McInerney.

43

44 <ADRIAN FRANCIS MCINERNEY, sworn: [10.23am]

45

46 <EXAMINATION BY MS FURNESS:

47

1 MS FURNESS: Q. Would you tell the Royal Commission your  
2 full name and occupation?

3 A. My full name is Adrian Francis McInerney, I am a  
4 Catholic priest, parish priest of St Alipius Parish  
5 Ballarat East.

6

7 Q. Do you go by the name, Father?

8 A. More commonly as Adrian, but sometimes Father.

9

10 Q. You've made two statements, the first dated  
11 3 May 2015?

12 A. Yes.

13

14 Q. Are the contents of that statement true and correct?

15 A. Yes.

16

17 MS FURNESS: I tender that statement.

18

19 **EXHIBIT #28-28 STATEMENT OF ADRIAN FRANCIS MCINERNEY DATED**  
20 **03/05/2015**

21

22 Q. You've made a further statement dated 26 May 2015.  
23 Are the contents of that statement true and correct?

24 A. Yes.

25

26 MS FURNESS: I tender that statement.

27

28 **EXHIBIT #28-29 SUPPLEMENTARY STATEMENT OF ADRIAN FRANCIS**  
29 **MCINERNEY DATED 26/05/2015**

30

31 Would Your Honours and Commissioner wish to read the  
32 second statement?

33

34 THE CHAIR: I think we might just have a look at it, if  
35 you pause for a moment.

36

37 MS FURNESS: Certainly.

38

39 Q. Father, in your second statement you refer at  
40 paragraphs 19 and 20 to the Consultors Committee.

41 A. Yes.

42

43 Q. If you'd like to get that in front of you.  
44 Paragraphs 19 and 20 of your second statement, it's on the  
45 screen in front of you, if that helps. You say that you're  
46 a member of the Consultors Committee today?

47 A. Yes, I am.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47

Q. What is the Consultors Committee?

A. It's a group of priests selected by the Bishop to advise him on what he considers to be important matters.

Q. Sorry, if you can go a bit closer to the microphone.

A. It's a group of priests invited by the Bishop to form a consultative committee in which he consults on serious matters and on the disposal of property and so forth.

Q. What's the current membership of the Consultors Committee?

A. Are you asking in terms of numbers?

Q. No, positions. What positions are held by those who are on the current Consultors Committee?

A. I believe they are all parish priests.

Q. There's no one of a different role than a parish priest on it?

A. Not that I can recall off-hand at the moment.

Q. Vicar Generals, are they usually on the --

A. A Vicar General is also a parish priest.

Q. Are there any parish priests who hold any other position in the diocese on the Consultors Committee?

A. I couldn't answer that. In terms of, do they hold positions other than parish priest?

Q. A Vicar General holds the position of Vicar General as well as being a parish priest; isn't that right?

A. Yes.

Q. Is there anyone else --

A. There would be others who are chairs of committees, for instance the ongoing spiritual formation priests, one of the priests holds that position. I can't think off-hand of others.

Q. Generally, you're appointed for a period of five years?

A. Yes.

Q. And then, after that, is it ordinarily the case that new people are appointed?

A. We have a new Bishop and depend on him, but sometimes

1 people are appointed for a second term, sometimes they  
2 retire at the end of the first term. A lot of that depends  
3 on the Bishop at hand at the time.

4  
5 Q. How long have you been on the Consultors Committee?

6 A. Twelve months, I suppose. Yeah, I'd say maybe  
7 12 months.

8  
9 Q. So, when did you begin on the Consultors Committee?

10 A. I wouldn't have a date, I couldn't give you a date; I  
11 just know that I've been to about three or four meetings, I  
12 don't know whether Bishop Paul was able to speak, and tell  
13 you that, but yeah, I'd just say one to two years I've been  
14 on the committee.

15  
16 Q. Prior to Bishop Bird holding that position, were you  
17 on the Consultors Committee?

18 A. No.

19  
20 Q. You weren't a member of the Consultors Committee under  
21 any previous Bishop?

22 A. Yes. Sorry. No, I'm not quite sure about that.

23  
24 Q. When you say you're not sure about that; you don't  
25 remember whether you have been on a Consultors Committee?

26 A. I think I was on a Consultors Committee towards the  
27 end of Bishop Mulkearns reign; I'm not sure.

28  
29 Q. Who was the Bishop after Bishop Mulkearns?

30 A. Bishop Connors.

31  
32 Q. Were you on a consultative committee when  
33 Bishop Connors was the Bishop of Ballarat?

34 A. I don't think so.

35  
36 Q. In terms of your current work on the Consultors  
37 Committee, how frequently does it meet?

38 A. About quarterly perhaps, and I'd have to say I've  
39 missed the last two meetings.

40  
41 Q. Do you regularly get papers before a meeting relevant  
42 to the agenda of the upcoming meeting?

43 A. I get some papers.

44  
45 THE CHAIR: Q. Father, I assume that being invited to  
46 the Consultors Committee is an important invitation, in  
47 terms of the work of the diocese; is that right?

1 A. Yes, Your Honour, yes.  
2  
3 Q. It brings you, as it were, to the centre of many  
4 decision making processes; is that right?  
5 A. (Witness nods).  
6  
7 Q. So, when asked, you would treat it as an important  
8 role to fulfil; is that right?  
9 A. Absolutely.  
10  
11 Q. And yet you say you can't remember whether you were a  
12 Consultant under Bishop Mulkearns?  
13 A. No, I can't say that; I really cannot.  
14  
15 Q. It would be surprising if you can't remember having  
16 regard to the fact that it's an important role to fulfil?  
17 A. I have a feeling that I was under Bishop Mulkearns but  
18 not under Bishop Connors.  
19  
20 Q. That's no better than a feeling, is it?  
21 A. It's a feeling, yeah.  
22  
23 MS FURNESS: Q. You've said that the role of the  
24 Consultants is to advise the Bishop on serious matters?  
25 A. Yes.  
26  
27 Q. Serious matters include any matters of finance?  
28 A. Yes.  
29  
30 Q. It includes matters such as the education and training  
31 of priests?  
32 A. It would come under discussion there; that's usually  
33 under a different committee, I would suggest.  
34  
35 Q. When you say it would come under discussion; I take it  
36 then that the matters that are set out on the agenda are  
37 matters that are discussed at the meeting?  
38 A. I'm sorry, would you repeat that.  
39  
40 Q. When you say it would come under discussion, I take it  
41 that the matters that are set out on the agenda are then  
42 matters that are discussed at the meeting?  
43 A. Yes.  
44  
45 Q. And they're discussed with a view to the Bishop making  
46 a decision; is that right?  
47 A. Yes. Many of the discussions are about the placement

1 of priests, about whether a priest is appointed to a  
2 particular parish or elsewhere.

3

4 Q. And that's a serious matter, given that it's a matter  
5 that's dealt with at the Consultors Committee?

6 A. Yes.

7

8 Q. How does it come about that a decision is made as to  
9 where a priest is placed in the Consultors meeting?

10 A. Until recently, it went on a matter of seniority. The  
11 most senior priest who applied for a parish was granted  
12 that parish. In more recent times, and certainly in my  
13 experience with Bishop Bird, there's more discussions about  
14 the suitability of a particular person, or the capability  
15 of a particular person to meet a particular need in a  
16 parish.

17

18 Q. If there was more than one priest of the same  
19 seniority wanting a parish, that would be determined by  
20 reference to the suitability of the respective priests?

21 A. Yes, I think so.

22

23 THE CHAIR: Q. Father, is it right to think that the  
24 value of having Consultors in this process is because you  
25 can share with the Bishop your knowledge of the priest and  
26 his capacities to fulfil a particular parish role?

27 A. That would be correct.

28

29 Q. So, we should understand the Bishop is looking to the  
30 Consultors to help the Bishop know all that's to be known  
31 about the capacity of that priest?

32 A. That would be correct.

33

34 Q. And I take it, for that purpose, the Bishop engages in  
35 discussion with you to see what you know about that person?

36 A. Yes, that would be correct.

37

38 MS FURNESS: Q. It follows, doesn't it, that the Bishop  
39 tells you all he knows about the person to enable you to  
40 give advice based on the information that's known?

41 A. Presumably.

42

43 Q. Well, when you say "presumably".

44 A. I'm sorry, yes, one would presume that the Bishop is  
45 telling us what he knows.

46

47 Q. You've been in meetings of Consultors where Bishops

1 have indeed told you what they know about people under  
2 discussion for appointments?  
3 A. Yes.  
4  
5 Q. And that's routinely the case, isn't it, Father?  
6 A. Yes.  
7  
8 Q. In terms of the appointment of priests, is it the case  
9 that the Consultors Committee have a role in receiving  
10 information about how the priest is performing at a parish?  
11 A. Receiving information from?  
12  
13 Q. From the Bishop.  
14 A. From the Bishop. I think if there was something  
15 specific and something particularly untoward, yes --  
16  
17 Q. Untoward --  
18 A. But just in terms of general performance it wouldn't  
19 come under discussion.  
20  
21 Q. So in the event that there was something about the  
22 performance of the priest that was, to use your word,  
23 untoward, you would expect the Bishop to bring that to the  
24 attention of the Consultors Committee to discuss it?  
25 A. Yes.  
26  
27 Q. Because it would be relevant to their appointment,  
28 wouldn't it?  
29 A. It would.  
30  
31 Q. And it would be relevant to whether they should be  
32 moved to somewhere else?  
33 A. Yes.  
34  
35 Q. You held the position of secretary to the Bishop from  
36 about 1973 to 1979?  
37 A. Yes.  
38  
39 Q. What was the role of secretary to the Bishop?  
40 A. I dealt with some minor matters of mail, more serious  
41 matters the Bishop tended to deal with himself. To a large  
42 extent, I was his chauffeur which allowed him to do - it  
43 was a large diocese so a lot of the time was spent  
44 travelling, so I would drive and the Bishop would do work  
45 and reading various minutes or dictating letters and so  
46 forth that were to be sent out. I acted as his master of  
47 ceremonies at the cathedral, so that his ceremonies flowed

1 properly. That was pretty much the extent of it.  
2  
3 Q. Did you open the mail and determine what matters  
4 should go to the Bishop and what matters you could deal  
5 with?  
6 A. Sometimes.  
7  
8 Q. If you didn't, who did in that --  
9 A. The Bishop did.  
10  
11 Q. The Bishop opened the mail himself?  
12 A. Yes.  
13  
14 Q. As a matter of routine?  
15 A. Pretty much, yeah.  
16  
17 Q. But on occasions you did?  
18 A. On occasions, I did.  
19  
20 Q. When parishioners wished to visit and speak with the  
21 Bishop, did they make an appointment through you?  
22 A. No, usually direct with the Bishop.  
23  
24 Q. Did you generally attend meetings with the Bishop and  
25 parishioners?  
26 A. No. No, I didn't.  
27  
28 Q. Were there meetings that you commonly attended with  
29 the Bishop where he spoke to others about matters relevant  
30 to the diocese?  
31 A. In that period of time, I attended the Consultors  
32 meetings but not as a member of the Consultors but as  
33 the minutes secretary.  
34  
35 Q. Other than the Consultors --  
36 A. -- so just the recorder.  
37  
38 Q. Other than the Consultors Committee?  
39 A. For a time there was a Diocese Pastoral Council; I  
40 attended those sorts of meetings, and the Bishop as well.  
41  
42 Q. During your time as secretary, did any person come to  
43 you with a complaint about anything relevant to the  
44 diocese?  
45 A. No.  
46  
47 Q. Did you consider that that was part of your role, as

1 secretary to the Bishop, to hear from parishioners with  
2 problems with a view to ultimately talking to the Bishop  
3 about it?  
4 A. No, I considered that more direct to the Bishop.  
5  
6 Q. There was a Vicar General at the time you were  
7 secretary?  
8 A. Yes.  
9  
10 Q. Who was that?  
11 A. Frank Madden.  
12  
13 Q. What was the role of the Vicar General at the time you  
14 were secretary?  
15 A. The Vicar General is someone who is the second in  
16 charge, I suppose, in the diocese; able to act in the  
17 Bishop's name in his absence.  
18  
19 Q. So, he was more senior to you?  
20 A. Oh, yes.  
21  
22 Q. In the time that you were secretary, were you aware of  
23 the Vicar General receiving complaints from anyone about  
24 anything relevant to the diocese?  
25 A. I don't recall any.  
26  
27 Q. Did you see that that was part of his role?  
28 A. Yes, it could be, yeah.  
29  
30 Q. You wouldn't be surprised if people came to him with  
31 their problems, rather than go to the Bishop?  
32 A. I think at the time the Ballarat Diocese was small  
33 enough for people to go direct to the Bishop and to view  
34 the position as an opportunity to be direct to the Bishop  
35 rather than through a Vicar General or a secretary or any  
36 other person.  
37  
38 Q. By "small enough", you mean in terms of population?  
39 A. Yes, in terms of population and operation.  
40  
41 Q. Because the size of it was indeed very large  
42 geographically?  
43 A. Geographically it is, yes.  
44  
45 Q. When you were secretary to the Bishop, you attended  
46 the Consultors meetings?  
47 A. I did.

1  
2 Q. The purpose of the Consultors meetings then was the  
3 same as it is now?  
4 A. Primarily to appoint people to positions and to pass  
5 judgment, if you like, on the disposal of property.  
6  
7 Q. They were the two main --  
8 A. They were the two main ones, yeah.  
9  
10 Q. As you said earlier, the Consultors were advising the  
11 Bishop on serious matters?  
12 A. Yes.  
13  
14 Q. That didn't change?  
15 A. No.  
16  
17 Q. When you were secretary to the Bishop, you attended  
18 each Consultors meeting while you held that position?  
19 A. I would have to say the majority of them anyway; I'm  
20 not certain that I was at every one.  
21  
22 Q. Your role was to take the minutes?  
23 A. Yes.  
24  
25 Q. Did you participate in any discussion about whether a  
26 particular priest should be appointed to a particular  
27 parish?  
28 A. No, no, that was strictly not my role.  
29  
30 Q. So, you didn't have a speaking part?  
31 A. No, not at all.  
32  
33 Q. Your job was to write the minutes?  
34 A. Yes.  
35  
36 Q. Who checked that the minutes were accurate after you  
37 had written them?  
38 A. I believe that they were read at the next meeting.  
39  
40 Q. Did they go to the Bishop first and then to the next  
41 meeting?  
42 A. The Bishop signed off on them anyway.  
43  
44 Q. And the process of the meeting was for the Bishop to  
45 indicate that there was a vacancy in a parish?  
46 A. Yes.  
47

1 Q. And for there to be a discussion about who might be  
2 suitable to fill that vacancy?

3 A. And who had applied for that position.  
4

5 Q. There can be applications, but there can also be the  
6 case, can't there, where there can be no applications and  
7 you have to decide who should be appointed?

8 A. That would happen, yes, if there were no applications.  
9

10 Q. And the Bishop would tell you his thoughts about the  
11 applicants?

12 A. Yes.  
13

14 Q. And what he knew? That's right?

15 A. Yes. By and large the Bishop in the end would adopt  
16 the practice of coming in with a list of suggestions  
17 because it was the best way of getting a discussion  
18 started; without that, people tended not to say anything.  
19

20 Q. Then, when he came in with his list of suggestions,  
21 those of the Consultors present would give their views and  
22 their information about the respective applicants?

23 A. Yes.  
24

25 Q. In the event there was no applicant, a decision had to  
26 be made as to who should be appointed?

27 A. Yes.  
28

29 Q. How was that decision made?

30 A. I don't know, to be honest. I suppose - and this is  
31 supposition - discussion and sort of say, well, ring  
32 Father McInerney and see if he'll take it.  
33

34 THE CHAIR: Q. I take it, the expectation of Consultors  
35 was that there would be a full and frank discussion?

36 A. That would be the expectation, yes.  
37

38 Q. Given the nature of the meeting, the expectation of  
39 everyone was that everything they knew, good or bad, would  
40 be laid on the table?

41 A. Yes.  
42

43 MS FURNESS: Q. Was there a discussion about why a  
44 parish had become vacant?

45 A. No, it was usually obvious from the point of view of,  
46 a priest had died or retired or asked to be shifted.  
47

1 Q. So, in the event that they'd died or retired, it was  
2 obvious that it was vacant?

3 A. Yes.

4

5 Q. And if a priest had asked to be shifted, the reasons  
6 for the priest asking to be shifted would be a matter of  
7 discussion?

8 A. Yes.

9

10 Q. Were there cases where the time that a priest had held  
11 a position, without necessarily being asked to be shifted,  
12 was a matter for discussion in the Consultors meetings?

13 A. I think at that time, once a priest was appointed as  
14 parish priest in a particular parish, he had right of  
15 tenure, and so, he could stay there as long as he wished.

16

17 Q. Was there a time period that assistant priests  
18 normally stayed in a parish as an assistant priest?

19 A. No set time.

20

21 Q. So, there's no period of two years when there was an  
22 expectation that an assistant priest would go somewhere  
23 else?

24 A. No, it wasn't a set time like that.

25

26 Q. In the event that a priest was on leave or became  
27 sick, was the practice to appoint a priest on a temporary  
28 basis to fill that person's position?

29 A. Yes, from time to time, yes.

30

31 Q. And they were decisions that were made at the  
32 Consultors Committee meeting?

33 A. Normally.

34

35 Q. Could the Bishop make a decision about the appointment  
36 of a parish without first seeking the advice of the  
37 Consultors?

38 A. I believe he could.

39

40 Q. So, canon law didn't preclude that occurring?

41 A. I don't know enough canon law --

42

43 Q. Nor do I, Father.

44 A. -- to be able to answer that.

45

46 Q. In your period as secretary, or as a Consultor, was  
47 there the case that the Bishop made decisions about priests

1 without regard to the Consultors Committee?  
2 A. I can't remember any specific case.  
3  
4 Q. And, if that happened, it would be most unusual?  
5 A. Yes.  
6  
7 THE CHAIR: Q. When you were the secretary, how many  
8 parishes were there in the diocese?  
9 A. I think there were 50-something, but that's just a --  
10  
11 Q. Fifty-odd?  
12 A. Yeah.  
13  
14 Q. And how many priests or assistant priests?  
15 A. At one stage the priests got up to, I think, 100  
16 priests in the diocese.  
17  
18 Q. A hundred?  
19 A. Yeah, it was 99 or 100, thereabouts.  
20  
21 Q. When you were secretary, did you know all those  
22 priests?  
23 A. Yes.  
24  
25 Q. I take it that others in senior positions in the  
26 diocese would know them all as well?  
27 A. Oh, yes.  
28  
29 Q. You'd meet together from time to time?  
30 A. We'd meet together, meet together on retreats, meet  
31 together on study days.  
32  
33 Q. There were opportunities for the Consultors to form a  
34 view about individual priests by reason of interactions  
35 from time to time?  
36 A. Yes.  
37  
38 MS FURNESS: Q. Were there regular set meetings of all  
39 the priests with the Bishop to talk about how the work in  
40 the diocese was proceeding?  
41 A. Yes, there was the Council of Priests met where - at  
42 that stage the Council of Priests, the diocese was divided  
43 into zones, with the original names, north, south and  
44 central, and those zones would meet and discuss various  
45 issues; some of those issues would be directed towards the  
46 council itself, which was made up of representatives from  
47 those three zones in the presence of the Bishop.

1  
2 Q. When you say "in those days", you're talking about the  
3 70s when you were secretary?  
4 A. Yes.  
5  
6 Q. How does it work today?  
7 A. Well, today, because we have far fewer priests, the  
8 Council of Priests meets as a whole assembly.  
9  
10 Q. Can I show you a copy of minutes of a meeting of  
11 Consultors held in June 1993 when Bishop Mulkearns was  
12 present.  
13 A. Yes. 1993?  
14  
15 Q. Yes, June 1993. They were the days when minutes were  
16 clearly handwritten, Father?  
17 A. Yes.  
18  
19 Q. You can see there that "present" is Bishop Mulkearns,  
20 Father Finnigan as Vicar General, Father Colley.  
21 Father Colley was a priest where at that time?  
22 A. I don't know.  
23  
24 Q. You know him to be a priest?  
25 A. I know that he was a priest; he's no longer.  
26  
27 Q. Father Bohan.  
28 A. Deceased, yes.  
29  
30 Q. Father Arundell?  
31 A. Yes.  
32  
33 Q. Do you remember where Father Arundell was?  
34 A. Possibly Portland but I really can't remember.  
35  
36 Q. Was he a contemporary of yours?  
37 A. No, he's a bit older than I am.  
38  
39 Q. Father McKinnon?  
40 A. John McKinnon, J McKinnon, yes.  
41  
42 Q. What do you remember about him?  
43 A. I can't remember where he was, where he was appointed.  
44 I remember at one stage he was parish priest at Beaufort.  
45 He's currently at Hamilton.  
46  
47 Q. And then you, A McInerney?

1 A. Yes.  
2  
3 Q. And P Sherman?  
4 A. Yes.  
5  
6 Q. So this helps you recall that indeed you were on the  
7 Consultors Committee under Bishop Mulkearns in 1993?  
8 A. Yes, it does.  
9  
10 Q. And these were routinely the minutes that you received  
11 after a meeting to approve?  
12 A. I think we received them when they were read at the  
13 next meeting.  
14  
15 Q. You will see under "minutes", the minutes of the  
16 meeting held on 6 May were read and accepted, do you see  
17 that. That's in the first paragraph after "absent"?  
18 A. Yes.  
19  
20 Q. So that suggests that they met monthly in those days?  
21 A. Yes.  
22  
23 Q. Is that your recollection?  
24 A. No.  
25  
26 Q. You thoughtless frequently?  
27 A. Yes.  
28  
29 Q. As the need arose?  
30 A. As the need arose.  
31  
32 Q. Just turn to the second page. The second underlined  
33 heading, "Father PD Ryan".  
34 A. Yes.  
35  
36 Q. It says there that:  
37  
38 *... has had all his faculties revoked, with*  
39 *the exception of being able to celebrate*  
40 *Mass privately without giving any*  
41 *appearance of having an ecclesiastical*  
42 *appointment or office. The Bishop*  
43 *explained to the Consultors the reasons for*  
44 *this course of action.*  
45  
46 Do you know who Father Ryan was in 1993?  
47 A. I do.

1  
2 Q. Do you now recall being advised that his faculties  
3 were revoked?  
4 A. I don't recall that meeting, but I do recall that he  
5 had his faculties revoked, yes.  
6  
7 Q. It's something that stayed in your mind?  
8 A. Not particularly with him.  
9  
10 Q. Well then, you've said you recall that his faculties  
11 were revoked?  
12 A. Oh, yes. I was trying to say, I didn't recall from  
13 that meeting.  
14  
15 Q. I understand, but my question --  
16 A. But I do remember Paul David Ryan and I do know that  
17 his faculties were revoked.  
18  
19 Q. Why were his faculties revoked?  
20 A. I believe it was because of a sexual abuse issue.  
21  
22 Q. A sexual abuse issue?  
23 A. Yes. If you ask me specifics, I couldn't give them to  
24 you, but I know that he was charged with sexual offences.  
25  
26 Q. In relation to children?  
27 A. I would have thought, pre teens, rather than little  
28 children. I know there's --  
29  
30 Q. I'm sorry, pre teens? So, less than 13?  
31 A. No, I thought it was older than 13, but I'm not sure  
32 of specifics.  
33  
34 Q. Under 18 are children, aren't they?  
35 A. Certainly under 18, yes.  
36  
37 Q. When do you recall first hearing that Father Ryan was  
38 the subject of charge or complaint about child sexual abuse  
39 allegations?  
40 A. I don't recall that.  
41  
42 Q. Prior to his faculties being revoked?  
43 A. I can't be specific about that; I can't recall it.  
44  
45 Q. The fact of a Father within a parish, within a diocese  
46 where the numbers of priests in the diocese was small,  
47 being the subject of charges of child sexual abuse would

1 certainly be something that would stay with you, Father.

2 A. I remember that he was charged with that, but I don't  
3 remember specifically when I first heard it.

4

5 Q. It was before the faculties were revoked or after?

6 A. I don't recall that specifically either.

7

8 Q. Would you expect faculties to be revoked if a Father  
9 had indeed been charged with child sexual assault offences?

10 A. I would expect so.

11

12 Q. Other than Father Ryan, when you have been on the  
13 Consultors Committee, has it happened that the faculties  
14 have been revoked?

15 A. I don't recall any other issues when I was on the  
16 committee.

17

18 Q. I beg your pardon?

19 A. I don't recall any other times when I was on the  
20 Consultors.

21

22 Q. And you were on the committee when Bishop Mulkearns  
23 was Bishop?

24 A. Yes.

25

26 Q. And the minutes I've shown you is June 1993; can you  
27 help us over what period of time you were on that  
28 committee?

29 A. No, I could only hazard a guess.

30

31 Q. Something like the late 80s?

32 A. It's possible.

33

34 Q. Other than Father Ryan, did it come to discussion at  
35 the Consultors Committee that a priest within the diocese  
36 had been charged with child sexual abuse offences?

37 A. I don't recall anything like that at a Consultors  
38 meeting at which I was present.

39

40 Q. So, when you say you don't recall; if it had happened,  
41 it would be something that you would recall, wouldn't it,  
42 Father?

43 A. I would imagine so.

44

45 Q. So, is it the case that you don't believe that it  
46 happened, that at any Consultors Committee meeting a priest  
47 being charged with child sexual abuse offences was brought

1 to the attention of the meeting by the Bishop?  
2 A. Other than Paul David Ryan? I can't recall any time  
3 when I was at the Consultors meeting when that happened.  
4  
5 Q. What about more recently in the last year or so you've  
6 been on the Consultors Committee?  
7 A. No, that hasn't been an issue.  
8  
9 Q. Just coming to your first statement; do you have that?  
10 A. Yes, I do.  
11  
12 MS FURNESS: I might tender those minutes, Your Honour.  
13 They're the minutes of 8 June 1993 of the Consultors  
14 meeting.  
15  
16 THE CHAIR: We don't have them otherwise in the documents?  
17  
18 MS FURNESS: No.  
19  
20 **EXHIBIT #28-30 MINUTES OF CONSULTORS MEETING DATED**  
21 **08/06/1993**  
22  
23 MS FURNESS: Q. Father, you attended secondary school at  
24 St Joseph's College in Mildura?  
25 A. I did.  
26  
27 Q. That was a diocesan school or an order?  
28 A. Sisters of Mercy.  
29  
30 Q. Then you attended St Patrick's College in Ballarat?  
31 A. For 12 months.  
32  
33 Q. And you say, to study Latin?  
34 A. Yes.  
35  
36 Q. Did you need to study Latin in order to enter the  
37 seminary?  
38 A. Well, that was the regulation at the time, but  
39 the year that I actually arrived they abolished it.  
40  
41 Q. While you were in Mildura, Monsignor John Day was the  
42 parish priest at Mildura for at least some of that?  
43 A. Yes.  
44  
45 Q. Did you know him?  
46 A. I did.  
47

1 Q. Were you friendly with him?  
2 A. I was his altar server, among others. And my family  
3 had a lot to do with him.  
4  
5 Q. During the time you knew him, did any complaints or  
6 rumours come to your attention about his conduct?  
7 A. None at all while I was in Mildura.  
8  
9 Q. Other than in Mildura?  
10 A. No - at a later date?  
11  
12 Q. Yes.  
13 A. Yes, at a later date I --  
14  
15 Q. When was that?  
16 A. I believe it must have - it was after I had left  
17 Mildura anyway, so whether it was while I was in the  
18 seminary or early days of priesthood, I'm not sure.  
19  
20 Q. You were in the seminary from 62 to 65?  
21 A. At Werribee, yes, and then 65 to 69 in Rome.  
22  
23 Q. During that time, the 60s, did it come to your  
24 attention any complaints or rumours against Monsignor Day?  
25 A. I can't be specific about that in recollection.  
26  
27 Q. At any time, did complaints or rumours come to your  
28 attention then?  
29 A. Yes.  
30  
31 Q. When?  
32 A. As I say, I can't be specific as to when.  
33  
34 Q. Was it likely to be in the 60s while you were in the  
35 seminary or in Rome?  
36 A. Not when I was in Rome; I'd suggest it was later than  
37 that.  
38  
39 Q. Then you were ordained as a Catholic priest in the  
40 Diocese of Ballarat August 69?  
41 A. Yes, I was ordained in a parish in Mildura.  
42  
43 Q. Then you were at St Alipius between 1969 and 1972?  
44 A. Yes.  
45  
46 Q. So was it in that period of time or later?  
47 A. I think it was later but I can't be certain about

1 that.

2

3 Q. You can't recall now what you were doing at the time?

4 A. No.

5

6 Q. Well, you were in the diocesan office being secretary  
7 between 73 to 78; was it then?

8 A. From recollection, I'm just reflecting that  
9 Monsignor McKenzie was appointed. No, look, I can't be  
10 specific as to when that was.

11

12 Q. But it did come to your attention?

13 A. Yes, it did.

14

15 Q. Complaints or rumours?

16 A. It was complaints, I suppose, yeah.

17

18 Q. Of what?

19 A. Sexual offences against, particularly against some  
20 boys I think.

21

22 Q. Was that the first time that complaints of sexual  
23 offences against children, of someone within the diocese,  
24 came to your attention?

25 A. I believe it was, yeah.

26

27 Q. So that was the first time?

28 A. I think so.

29

30 Q. And you can't remember when it was?

31 A. No.

32

33 Q. Can you remember the decade?

34 A. No, I can't be specific about that.

35

36 Q. It would be quite momentous, wouldn't it, Father, to  
37 hear that?

38 A. Well, it was in the sense that it was a big disruption  
39 in the parish of Mildura and it was a disruption sort of in  
40 my family, but exactly when that happened, I don't know.

41

42 Q. By disruption, do you mean that people were upset that  
43 children had been abused by Monsignor Day?

44 A. Well, some people believed it and some people denied  
45 it.

46

47 Q. So was it a disruption in the sense that it was, for

1 Monsignor Day, a dreadful period?  
2 A. Would you repeat that please?  
3  
4 Q. Was it a disruption in the sense that it was, for  
5 Monsignor Day, a dreadful period?  
6 A. Yes. I'm thinking in terms of the decade in which it  
7 happened. If I refer to circumstances in my family's life,  
8 it was after my father had died, so it would be - oh no, it  
9 wasn't, I'm sorry, I'm being distracted there.  
10  
11 Q. So your parents were alive at the time?  
12 A. Yes.  
13  
14 Q. And your father died, when?  
15 A. My father died in 1979.  
16  
17 Q. So it was prior to 79?  
18 A. Yes.  
19  
20 Q. Was it when you were working with Bishop Mulkearns as  
21 his secretary, between 73 and 78?  
22 A. It could well have been.  
23  
24 THE CHAIR: Q. Did it come as a shock to you, the  
25 allegation?  
26 A. Yes it did, completely.  
27  
28 Q. What was your reaction to it?  
29 A. Well, my first reaction was to suggest that the boys  
30 were lying; that was my first reaction, because I had so  
31 much association with him and there was no indication of  
32 any sexual abuse or attempted - with myself or my brothers,  
33 but it didn't take too long to learn that it wasn't a lie  
34 at all, it was a reality.  
35  
36 Q. How did you come to learn that it wasn't a lie?  
37 A. Oh, just by listening to the people and what was being  
38 said.  
39  
40 Q. Did you discuss the allegation with the Bishop?  
41 A. Probably, but I can't be sure, Your Honour.  
42  
43 Q. Just to go back --  
44 A. I would have discussed it with him, I'm sure, if I was  
45 still his secretary. If I was not his secretary at the  
46 time, I probably wouldn't have discussed it.  
47

1 Q. I assume the relationship of Bishop and secretary is a  
2 close one in a professional sense?

3 A. Close enough, yes.  
4

5 Q. And you would talk about allegations that might shock  
6 you, I assume, quite readily?

7 A. I talked about Monsignor Day because I knew him and  
8 knew the people involved, but he didn't always discuss  
9 important things with me. He told me what he thought I  
10 needed to know.  
11

12 Q. But, if you heard allegations or heard of allegations  
13 against a priest, you'd tell the Bishop, wouldn't you?

14 A. I would tell the Bishop, yes.  
15

16 Q. I take it that, amongst priests, there was commonly  
17 discussion about other priests?

18 A. Other priests offending?  
19

20 Q. Well, just other priests, what they might do, whether  
21 they were good, bad or what they've heard about them?

22 A. Oh, to some extent, yes.  
23

24 Q. I mean, I take it that priests are like pretty much  
25 any other human community, they will gossip; is that right?

26 A. They would, yes.  
27

28 Q. And they will gossip about the good things and the bad  
29 things?

30 A. Yes.  
31

32 MS FURNESS: Q. Other than Bishop Mulkearns, did you  
33 talk to anyone else working in the diocese, including the  
34 Vicar General, about the complaints about Monsignor Day?

35 A. If I talked to anyone, it would have been with the  
36 Vicar General, but I can't remember those conversations.  
37

38 Q. And that was Frank Madden at the time?

39 A. That was Frank Madden at the time, yeah.  
40

41 Q. It would be surprising if you didn't talk to someone,  
42 having heard such momentous complaints about someone you  
43 knew?

44 A. I suppose so.  
45

46 Q. You say that initially you didn't believe it and then,  
47 having listened, you did believe it.

1 A. Yes.  
2  
3 Q. Was that something that occurred in a relatively short  
4 period of time?  
5 A. I think so, yes. When it became more and more a  
6 matter for the priests and so forth and you heard  
7 statements from the boys themselves, reported statements,  
8 referred statements.  
9  
10 Q. If it was in the media, that certainly would have been  
11 a matter that would have been discussed with those in the  
12 Bishop's office, wouldn't it?  
13 A. Yes.  
14  
15 Q. You then went to Corpus Christi Seminary in the 60s?  
16 A. Yes.  
17  
18 Q. Who else was at Corpus Christi Seminary when you were  
19 there that you became friendly with?  
20 A. That I became friendly with?  
21  
22 Q. Yes.  
23 A. Matt McDonald, John Stewart, Kevin Larkins - how many  
24 would you?  
25  
26 Q. I beg your pardon?  
27 A. How many do you need?  
28  
29 Q. I'm happy for you to tell me how many people you want  
30 to about who you became friendly with at the seminary.  
31 A. Okay. Well, there might have been a dozen I suppose.  
32  
33 Q. How many men were at the seminary?  
34 A. Well, there was 20-odd, 20 or so in my year, so there  
35 might have been 60, 70.  
36  
37 Q. So there were three or so years?  
38 A. There were four years at that seminary, yes.  
39  
40 Q. When you entered the seminary, how old were you?  
41 A. About 18.  
42  
43 Q. Were the other men in the seminary about your age?  
44 A. Most of them were; one or two were older and had other  
45 careers.  
46  
47 Q. Anyone younger?

1 A. A couple younger, but only by a year or so.  
2  
3 Q. So, no one younger than 16?  
4 A. Oh, no, no. They would have finished what was then  
5 called the matriculation. There might have been one or two  
6 had special dispensation to come in without matriculation,  
7 but would be only one year less studying, but that would  
8 have been because they were older.  
9  
10 Q. So the youngest was probably around 17?  
11 A. Yes.  
12  
13 Q. What did they tell you about matters that we now call  
14 sex education when you were at the seminary?  
15 A. Well, in those days they told me nothing. It was  
16 just, I left school, went to the seminary.  
17  
18 Q. Were you spoken to about the vow of celibacy and how  
19 you were to maintain that?  
20 A. Yes.  
21  
22 Q. What were you told?  
23 A. Very little, and I don't want to be flippant about  
24 that, but we're told very little.  
25  
26 Q. What were your own thoughts in the seminary about the  
27 vow of celibacy and how that would affect you and how you  
28 would come to terms with it?  
29 A. It didn't affect me then, it was much later that I  
30 began to - that I felt the full impact of what taking a vow  
31 of celibacy meant, but in those days --  
32  
33 THE CHAIR: Q. What did you understand by the vow of  
34 celibacy; what did it mean?  
35 A. It just meant abstinence from sexual behaviour with -  
36 and not to marry.  
37  
38 Q. So, are they two separate things; not to marry and no  
39 sexual behaviour?  
40 A. They're related, but yeah, they're two separate  
41 things, yes. Celibacy is not just about not marrying, it's  
42 about a way of life as well.  
43  
44 Q. It's about?  
45 A. A way of life.  
46  
47 Q. What do you mean by that?

1 A. Well, I'm fully aware that not everyone remains with  
2 one partner, so that celibacy means not having casual  
3 sexual relationships or sexual relationships other than  
4 marriage.

5  
6 Q. What does chastity mean to you?

7 A. Chastity would be trying to live a life that supported  
8 a vow of celibacy; that's for me. But in general, chastity  
9 is an attitude and a way of looking at and understanding  
10 one's sexuality and the sexuality of others.

11  
12 Q. What are you taught by the church as to the content of  
13 an obligation of chastity? What does it mean to a priest?

14 A. I'm sorry, Your Honour, would you just repeat that.

15  
16 Q. Yes. What does the church teach you so that what does  
17 a priest understand by the obligation of chastity?

18 A. That he lives in such a way as to sustain a life of  
19 celibacy.

20  
21 Q. That doesn't help me a great deal.

22 A. Okay.

23  
24 Q. Are you saying that chastity is the same as celibacy?

25 A. No, I think chastity is broader than celibacy; that  
26 it's a way of looking at and appreciating one's sexuality.

27  
28 Q. What's the way of looking at it and appreciating  
29 that's involved in chastity?

30 A. Appreciating one's sexuality as being a gift from God  
31 and creation, that it is who one is.

32  
33 Q. How does chastity relate to celibacy then?

34 A. It's an aid to it.

35  
36 Q. In what way is it an aid to it?

37 A. Celibacy, as I would see it, celibacy relates to not  
38 taking a permanent partner; whereas chastity is a way of  
39 living that sustains that and leads to that decision.

40  
41 Q. If one isn't faithful to an obligation of chastity,  
42 have you committed a sin in the doctrine of the church?

43 A. Yes.

44  
45 Q. What sorts of things would breach the obligation of  
46 chastity?

47 A. Specifically, as in --

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47

Q. What sort of acts, give us some idea; what sort of acts would be a breach of an obligation of chastity?

A. Sexual embracing, like sexual intercourse certainly, and kissing, touching, those sorts of things that are specifically sexually related. Not - I mean, there's obviously degrees of an affectionate kiss and so forth as opposed to a sexual.

Q. Would the expectation be, for an observing Catholic that, if they had undertaken an obligation of chastity, that that was a matter that would have to be taken to confession if they breached it?

A. Yes, in serious matters then.

Q. And could it be resolved by the confessional?

A. I think that's a very narrow understanding of what the confessional is about.

Q. That's a question.

A. Pardon?

Q. That's a question.

A. I would say no. I would say, if someone thought that was a simpler way of behaving like this and then going to confession and then having it absolved and going off happily, is to misunderstand what the sacrament is about.

Q. And that's not the way you'd approach the issue?

A. No.

Q. Tell me this: do you have a confessor yourself?

A. Yes.

Q. Do you regularly go to your confessor and confess?

A. Not regularly, no.

Q. Are you the confessor for others?

A. In past times I would have been, it would have been much more regular, but it's something quite different now.

Q. What's changed?

A. My understanding of the sacrament, my understanding of what sin is, my understanding of what my obligations are in life, and my understanding of what the idea of confession really is about.

1 Q. How have those things changed?  
2 A. I think in the past I did see confession and  
3 forgiveness as that kind of routine; confessing to small  
4 matters that are really of little import. Whereas now, I  
5 sort of see my confessional time as much more in terms of  
6 talking about what's going on in my life and what's going  
7 on in my emotions and my spiritual life, what I see is  
8 impeding me and what I see is assisting me and that sort of  
9 discussion with the confessor.

10  
11 Q. Are you the confessor to others?

12 A. Not a regular one.

13  
14 Q. Meaning, you don't make yourself available regularly?

15 A. I'm available if they choose me, but they don't.

16  
17 Q. They don't come?

18 A. The only time that I'm a confessor to others is,  
19 occasionally someone will ring, but very occasionally  
20 someone will come and say, "Could I just come see you for a  
21 while?"

22  
23 Q. Do you ever have confessions from others of sexual  
24 transgressions?

25 A. I have heard some confessions of sexual transgressions  
26 in terms of adultery, but I'd have to say I've never had  
27 anyone confess to sins of abuse of minors; never.

28  
29 MS FURNESS: Q. If a parishioner doesn't confess to the  
30 parish priest, who would they generally confess to?

31 A. Well, I'd have to say that the practice of confession  
32 is much more limited now than it was in the past, but I  
33 know of people from St Alipius who would come into the  
34 cathedral, because some people prefer the anonymity of  
35 going into a confession and into the confessional box. For  
36 me, most of the times of confessions I would hear is people  
37 would come and sit down and we'd talk face-to-face, but  
38 still there are a number of people who prefer the anonymity  
39 of the confessional box and they would come into the  
40 cathedral.

41  
42 Q. Your Honour asked you whether, when confessing, the  
43 transgression is resolved, and you indicated you thought  
44 that was a narrow interpretation of the confessional. Does  
45 one generally, following confession, receive absolution?

46 A. Generally, yes.

47

1 Q. What does absolution mean?  
2 A. It means that the forgiveness that is offered by God  
3 for those who repent and have the desire to change in their  
4 repentance, that that forgiveness is given to them,  
5 mediated through the medium of the priest and the church.  
6  
7 Q. And, by giving forgiveness, they are absolved of any  
8 transgression that they have confessed?  
9 A. Well, part of their confession has to be a resolution  
10 and a commitment to change and not to continue with what it  
11 was they came to confess. I mean, if they intend to  
12 continue with that, there's no point in the confessional.  
13  
14 Q. It would be quite common, wouldn't it, Father, for  
15 people to confess over and over again a similar  
16 transgression?  
17 A. Yes.  
18  
19 Q. Which suggests --  
20 A. And a lot of that has to do with scruples.  
21  
22 Q. With?  
23 A. With scrupulous - with people who suffer from  
24 scruples.  
25  
26 Q. So, if you suffer from scruples, you tend to learn  
27 from the confession and not do it again; is that what  
28 you're saying?  
29 A. No, I'm saying that some people have a spiritual or  
30 psychological condition in which they over-worry about  
31 things that they've done as to whether they're wrong.  
32  
33 Q. You say that you haven't heard a confession of a  
34 crime; is that right?  
35 A. That's right, yes.  
36  
37 Q. If you did hear a confession of a crime, would you  
38 feel obliged to keep that to yourself?  
39 A. Obviously, this is a burning question, and one that  
40 I've had to give a great deal of thought to. My current  
41 thought is that I think, if it's a crime, a crime is a  
42 crime and has to be reported. So, while I - and I know  
43 that's not - excuse me, Bishop - but I know that's not the  
44 teaching of the church, but that's my - the conclusion I've  
45 come to is that, if someone confesses to a crime, then I  
46 can't forgive that unless they're able to go and report the  
47 crime.

1  
2 Q. That hasn't happened, you say?  
3 A. No, it hasn't.  
4  
5 Q. If it did happen, who would you report the crime to?  
6 A. If it's a crime, I'd go to the police.  
7  
8 Q. You would report to the police?  
9 A. Yes.  
10  
11 Q. Would you tell the --  
12 A. And I know that that's not the current teaching of the  
13 church, but that's what I would feel obliged to do.  
14  
15 Q. Would you tell the person confessing that you were  
16 proposing to do that?  
17 A. Yes.  
18  
19 Q. Would you seek their consent?  
20 A. Yes, but if they didn't give it, I would still feel  
21 that I needed to act in that way.  
22  
23 Q. Is this something you've discussed with other priests?  
24 A. Not in - yeah, on and off, but not in a serious way.  
25 It comes up from time to time, as you know, in the public  
26 forum, about the secrecy or the sanctity, if you like, of  
27 the confessional. Coming up, when it does, it usually  
28 invites discussion.  
29  
30 Q. When you've discussed it with other priests, have they  
31 said to you that they have received a confession of a  
32 crime?  
33 A. No.  
34  
35 Q. In your discussions, have they approached the issue in  
36 the same way as you, that is they would report to the  
37 police?  
38 A. I haven't had anyone say that.  
39  
40 Q. Have you had anyone say the opposite?  
41 A. Yes.  
42  
43 Q. That they would keep what was said in the  
44 confession --  
45 A. Yes.  
46  
47 Q. -- private?

1 A. Yes.  
2  
3 Q. Did you seek to persuade them to your point of view?  
4 A. Well, I would just talk about how - tell him how I see  
5 things.  
6  
7 Q. When did you come to that view, given it is, as you  
8 say, against the teachings of the church?  
9 A. Probably over the last three or four years.  
10  
11 Q. What prompted it?  
12 A. Prompted because it's become a question in the public  
13 forum, really.  
14  
15 Q. So, you have heard people speak about the confessional  
16 being used to cover up crimes?  
17 A. Not to cover up crimes, no.  
18  
19 Q. How would you describe it?  
20 A. I always sort of see it as somebody coming in to  
21 confess that they've done something wrong.  
22  
23 Q. We're not just talking about doing something wrong,  
24 Father, we're talking about a crime.  
25 A. Well, that they've done something wrong which amounts  
26 to being a crime.  
27  
28 Q. If you don't, that is as parish priest hearing the  
29 confession, report it to the police, are you concealing  
30 that crime, do you think?  
31 A. That's the conclusion I'm coming to.  
32  
33 Q. Has it been discussed in any formal way within the  
34 church to your knowledge?  
35 A. Not in my presence. I mean, I would say that the  
36 whole question of the sanctity or the secrecy of confession  
37 is probably discussed at the highest levels.  
38  
39 Q. You don't feel bound by the church and its teachings  
40 in not going to the police were it the case that a crime  
41 was confessed to you?  
42 A. Well, as I said, this is the position I've come to. I  
43 devoutly hope that it never comes to reality, that I have  
44 to face it.  
45  
46 Q. Would you feel obliged to talk to the Bishop before  
47 you went to the police?

1 A. I wouldn't feel obliged to, but I might well do so.

2

3 THE CHAIR: Q. Father, there will be evidence later in  
4 this hearing about the experience of other priests, but  
5 have you heard of priests who have abused children going to  
6 a confessor and being absolved?

7 A. No, I've never heard of that. Not in my personal  
8 experience, no.

9

10 MS FURNESS: Q. Back to the seminary, Father.  
11 Father [REDACTED] as he subsequently became was a  
12 colleague of yours at the seminary?

13 A. Yes, same year as me, yes.

14

15 Q. Same year as you?

16 A. Yes.

17

18 Q. You subsequently heard that he had been convicted?

19 A. Yes.

20

21 Q. When did you hear that? Let me tell you that the  
22 conviction was in 1998?

23 A. It would have been 1998.

24

25 Q. What was your reaction?

26 A. Disappointment. Yeah, what was my reaction? There's  
27 disappointment, there's hurt, there's all those sorts of  
28 things but - and I think Andrew Collins referred to this -  
29 on reflection [REDACTED] was also in Rome with me.

30

31 Q. He was.

32 A. And on reflection, he tended to associate with a group  
33 of people who appeared to be much younger than they  
34 actually were.

35

36 Q. Association in Rome?

37 A. Yes.

38

39 Q. When you say "appeared to be younger than they were",  
40 they were children or teenagers?

41 A. No, no, they were in their 20s but they looked much  
42 younger. There was particularly people from Thailand  
43 actually, and they looked a whole lot younger than what we  
44 did at the same age.

45

46 Q. How did you see that at the time?

47 A. At the time I didn't see anything in it. When he was

1 charged, that's when I reflected and thought, now, that's  
2 curious; but at the time I just thought it was - we were in  
3 a seminary that had 50-something nationalities present and  
4 we all formed friendships with different people and  
5 different ...  
6

7 Q. Did you maintain a friendship or association with him  
8 after Rome?

9 A. No, we were never close.  
10

11 Q. Were you ever at the same parish?

12 A. No. We were ordained two days apart, but no, we were  
13 never in the same parish and were never close friends or  
14 anything like that, we were just associates.  
15

16 Q. Between you knowing him in 62 at the seminary and  
17 understanding he was convicted in 1998, did you hear any  
18 complaints or rumours about his conduct in respect of  
19 abusing children?

20 A. I'm sorry, would you --  
21

22 Q. Between knowing him in 1962 at the seminary and  
23 understanding in 1998 that he had been convicted, between  
24 that period of time, did you hear any complaints or rumours  
25 against him of child sexual misconduct?

26 A. I would need to know where he was when he was charged;  
27 whether he was at Wendouree or at Portland.  
28

29 Q. How will that matter?

30 A. Because I heard of his charges when he was at  
31 Portland, which was subsequent to Wendouree.  
32

33 Q. What happened at Wendouree?

34 A. To my recollection, and that's all it is, he was  
35 simply moved as a matter of course.  
36

37 Q. So, do you now think that he was moved from Wendouree  
38 to Portland because there were complaints against him at  
39 Wendouree?

40 A. I don't know that for certain, but I suspect that that  
41 might be the case.  
42

43 Q. That was maybe the mid-to-late 1990s. He was  
44 convicted in 1998. Assuming there was some period of time  
45 between being charged and convicted, without being more  
46 precise than that, were you on the Consultors Committee  
47 then?

1 A. I honestly don't recall that.

2

3 Q. So, you don't recall his conduct coming up at the  
4 Consultors Committee when you were present?

5 A. No, I don't recall it, no.

6

7 THE CHAIR: Q. If the need to move him because of  
8 difficulties in Wendouree, if there was that need because  
9 of those difficulties, would you have expected those  
10 difficulties to have been discussed at a Consultors  
11 meeting, although you may not have been present?

12 A. Yes, I would expect so.

13

14 Q. We spoke before about there being a full and frank  
15 discussion at Consultors meetings; would it be your  
16 expectation that, whenever it was thought necessary to move  
17 a priest because of allegations, that the Consultors would  
18 have been told the whole story?

19 A. I would expect that they would have been told the  
20 reason for shifting him, yes.

21

22 MS FURNESS: Q. Brian Finnigan was at the seminary with  
23 you?

24 A. Yes, coming after me, yeah.

25

26 Q. He was at the seminary while you were there, although  
27 he didn't start at the same year as you?

28 A. Yes.

29

30 Q. You've had dealings with him thereafter in the parish,  
31 or the diocese?

32 A. In the diocese, yes.

33

34 Q. He's been on a number of Consultors Committees with  
35 you?

36 A. Now, I can't remember whether he was on Consultors  
37 Committees with me, but I can remember that he was the  
38 Bishop's secretary, wasn't he?

39

40 Q. The Bishop's secretary after you?

41 A. Yes. Yes, some time after me.

42

43 Q. He's currently doing what job?

44 A. Auxiliary Bishop in Brisbane.

45

46 Q. When he was in the diocese, and when you were in the  
47 diocese, did you have any discussions with him about other

1 priests and complaints against them of child sexual  
2 misconduct?  
3 A. I don't recall any.  
4  
5 Q. Is he the sort of person who you would have confided  
6 in?  
7 A. If I thought that something needed to be reported, I'd  
8 be happy to report it to Brian.  
9  
10 Q. Is he the sort of person that you think, given your  
11 relationship, he would have confided in you?  
12 A. I don't think our relationship was that close.  
13  
14 MS FURNESS: I note the time, Your Honour.  
15  
16 THE CHAIR: Yes, we'll take the short adjournment.  
17  
18 **SHORT ADJOURNMENT**  
19  
20 MS FURNESS: Thank you, Your Honour.  
21  
22 Q. Father, can I show you another set of minutes; these  
23 are dated 16 December 1993. A copy will be provided to  
24 you, and a copy perhaps for the --  
25  
26 THE CHAIR: Do you want to tender them?  
27  
28 MS FURNESS: I will tender them.  
29  
30 **EXHIBIT #28-31 MINUTES DATED 16/12/1993**  
31  
32 MS FURNESS: Q. Father, you will see that these  
33 are minutes of the meeting of Consultors on  
34 16 December 1993?  
35 A. Yes.  
36  
37 Q. Do you see there's reference to minutes of the meeting  
38 of Consultors and personnel board; is that right?  
39 A. Yes.  
40  
41 Q. Is the personnel board different from the Consultors?  
42 A. There was a period of time in which they had tried to  
43 separate the work of the Consultors from the work of  
44 appointing priests to particular parishes and looking after  
45 their welfare, but it revolved back to the same group  
46 really.  
47

1 Q. When was that period of time?

2 A. Around this time.

3

4 Q. You will see that Bishop Mulkearns is presiding?

5 A. Yes.

6

7 Q. And you're present?

8 A. Yes.

9

10 Q. And the same Consultors as were present a few months  
11 earlier?

12 A. Yes.

13

14 Q. Leaving aside the apology. You will see, towards the  
15 end of the first page, under the heading "Staffing", it  
16 states:

17

18 *The meeting then addressed the overall*  
19 *situation of other staffing needs for*  
20 *Christmas, New Year and for January 1994*  
21 *onwards.*

22

23 There's reference there to, "After due consideration  
24 and discussion the following recommendations were put to  
25 the Bishop by the Consultors". Do you see that? It's  
26 towards the bottom of the page.

27 A. Okay, yes. Yes, I do, thank you.

28

29 Q. That was typical of the way in which those meetings  
30 under Bishop Mulkearns worked?

31 A. Yes.

32

33 Q. That is, that you considered and discussed  
34 recommendations for appointment; that's right?

35 A. Yes.

36

37 Q. Over to the second page there's reference about half  
38 of the way down, after the placements, to "moved: B  
39 Finnigan". Do you see that?

40 A. Yes.

41

42 Q. And then, "Seconded: B Ryan", then "carried". Are we  
43 to read these minutes that, when Bishop Mulkearns was  
44 Bishop, he would put for consideration and discussion - I  
45 withdraw that.

46

47 The Consultors would put for consideration and

1 discussion recommendations, and then ultimately the  
2 Consultors voted upon those placements?  
3 A. The Bishop would have to accept it.  
4  
5 Q. How do we read, "Moved", "Seconded", "Carried"?  
6 A. I would read it as saying, that's how the Consultors  
7 agreed that that was the best disbursement, if you like, of  
8 personnel, and the Bishop would have been part of the  
9 discussion, the whole discussion as to how they resolved  
10 those matters as to who went where, he'd be part of that  
11 discussion as well.  
12  
13 Q. But by suggesting, as these minutes do, that there was  
14 a mover, a seconder and then it was carried, suggests that  
15 there was some sort of voting or approval process, doesn't  
16 it?  
17 A. I would suggest it's a formality.  
18  
19 THE CHAIR: Q. Father, would it be, as you often see,  
20 that there's a discussion with everyone, a consensus  
21 emerges from the discussion, and then the decision making  
22 process is formalised in the way that we see on this?  
23 A. By way of a, as I said, by way of a formality of --  
24  
25 Q. But nevertheless the Bishop was keen to ensure that  
26 the record showed that the formal steps had been taken?  
27 A. Yes.  
28  
29 Q. Including the fact that it was a recommendation that  
30 was coming from the Consultors which the Bishop could  
31 either accept or reject?  
32 A. Yes.  
33  
34 Q. I assume, by the time you get to it coming forward as  
35 a recommendation, everyone knew what the Bishop's view was?  
36 A. Yes.  
37  
38 MS FURNESS: Q. And this was the way that  
39 Bishop Mulkearns dealt with these matters of appointment in  
40 meetings?  
41 A. Yes.  
42  
43 Q. Thank you.  
44  
45 THE CHAIR: Q. By the way, whose handwriting is the  
46 minute?  
47 A. I don't know whose that is.

1  
2 MS FURNESS: Q. You will see at the end of the meeting,  
3 that's Bishop Mulkearns signature, isn't it?  
4 A. Yes. Yes, as I recall, the practice was that  
5 the minutes would be read and then he would sign and date  
6 that he'd confirmed them.  
7  
8 Q. Thank you. Coming back to 1969, Father, you were  
9 ordained as a priest at that time?  
10 A. August of 1969.  
11  
12 Q. I beg your pardon?  
13 A. In August of 1969.  
14  
15 Q. Your first appointment was an assistant priest at  
16 St Alipius Parish?  
17 A. Yes.  
18  
19 Q. When you were an assistant priest in 1969,  
20 Bishop Mulkearns was then the Coadjutor Bishop of Ballarat?  
21 A. Yes.  
22  
23 Q. What's the difference between a Coadjutor Bishop and  
24 the Bishop?  
25 A. The coadjutor, I'm not sure of the exact  
26 technicalities, but it meant he had the right of  
27 succession, so that when the other Bishop retired, he would  
28 automatically become the Bishop.  
29  
30 Q. And he did so in May 1971 when you were the assistant  
31 priest at St Alipius Parish?  
32 A. That sounds about right, yes.  
33  
34 Q. What were the living arrangements when you were at  
35 that parish?  
36 A. There were two rooms with a common bathroom on one  
37 wing. There was a small --  
38  
39 Q. By two rooms, you mean two bedrooms?  
40 A. Yes, two bedrooms. Then there was a small kind of  
41 like a box room, storage room. Then, towards the front of  
42 the house, the Bishop had his office and a bedroom with an  
43 ensuite.  
44  
45 Q. So, who lived in that room you've described or that  
46 house that you've described?  
47 A. The box room?

1  
2 Q. No, who lived in the whole house while you were there?  
3 A. Father John Martin was in one of the rooms, Father  
4 Bill O'Connell was in another, I was in the so-called, what  
5 I call the box room, and Bishop Mulkearns was in the front  
6 room.  
7  
8 Q. What were the positions of Father O'Connell and  
9 Father Martin?  
10 A. Father Martin was the administrator of the parish, and  
11 Father O'Connell was an assistant priest.  
12  
13 Q. And Bishop Mulkearns?  
14 A. Was nominally the parish priest. And I think - he was  
15 considered nominally the parish priest because it was  
16 thought to be improper to have a parish priest superior to  
17 a Bishop.  
18  
19 Q. What was the relationship between you as assistant  
20 parish priest and the school?  
21 A. At that stage I had very little association with the  
22 school. I had chaplaincy at what was then known as  
23 St Martin's in the Pines, Year 11 and 12 boarding school  
24 for girls, which is currently the Damascus College, but I  
25 didn't have chaplaincy of the primary schools. And there  
26 were the two primary schools then, the girls' school and  
27 the boys' school.  
28  
29 Q. That's right. Was it the case that the chaplaincy of  
30 those two primary schools was organised by the then parish  
31 priest, or by someone else?  
32 A. By the administrator, yes, Father John Martin.  
33  
34 Q. He organised who would be the chaplain?  
35 A. Look, I can only say, I imagine so, that would be  
36 normal.  
37  
38 Q. Father Ridsdale was the chaplain from early 1972 to  
39 1974, wasn't he?  
40 A. I don't know that for certain.  
41  
42 Q. He was chaplain while you were still there  
43 until June 1972, wasn't he?  
44 A. Father Ridsdale, Gerald Ridsdale? When did he go  
45 there?  
46  
47 Q. He was appointed assistant priest of Ballarat East

1 Parish on 29 January 1972.  
2 A. Right, he must have been.  
3  
4 Q. That seems to be an overlap of some five or so months?  
5 A. Yes.  
6  
7 Q. And he was chaplain of the St Alipius Christian  
8 Brothers School?  
9 A. I don't recall that.  
10  
11 Q. Assume for the moment that that's the case, the  
12 Christian Brothers school was separate from the two primary  
13 schools you've referred to?  
14 A. No.  
15  
16 Q. Same?  
17 A. Same.  
18  
19 Q. Just had different titles?  
20 A. It was the boys' school and the girls' school, so the  
21 Christian Brothers, St Alipius - sorry, which had different  
22 titles?  
23  
24 Q. The two schools, primary schools you've referred to as  
25 St Alipius Boys and St Alipius Girls' School.  
26 A. Yes.  
27  
28 Q. Was St Alipius Christian Brothers School the same or  
29 different from those schools?  
30 A. It was different.  
31  
32 Q. It was a school that was run by the Christian  
33 Brothers?  
34 A. Yes, owned by the parish and run by the Christian  
35 Brothers.  
36  
37 Q. And the two primary schools were run by --  
38 A. Sorry, we're getting confused, or I'm getting  
39 confused, I'm sorry, I apologise. There were two primary  
40 schools; one had the principal, a Sister of Mercy, that was  
41 the girls' school; the other primary school was St Alipius  
42 Boys' School run by the Christian Brothers. They were the  
43 only two primary schools that belonged to the parish.  
44 There was another school within the parish boundaries which  
45 was commonly known as Villa Maria, but it's St Francis  
46 Xavier Primary School.  
47

1 Q. So a reference to St Alipius Christian Brothers School  
2 should be a reference to the St Alipius Primary School for  
3 boys?  
4 A. For boys, yes.  
5  
6 Q. Who was responsible for appointing a chaplain to that  
7 primary school for boys?  
8 A. I do not know. My imagination would be that it would  
9 be the administrator, but I do not know.  
10  
11 Q. Where would you expect the chaplain to live?  
12 A. He would be one of the priests of the parish, I would  
13 expect.  
14  
15 Q. So where would he live as a priest of the parish?  
16 A. In that presbytery.  
17  
18 Q. In the presbytery you've described?  
19 A. Yes.  
20  
21 Q. There were two priests that you've described in the  
22 two rooms; there was you in the box room. What other room  
23 was there?  
24 A. I honestly cannot remember Gerald Ridsdale being  
25 there.  
26  
27 Q. But a chaplain to the primary school, you would expect  
28 to stay in the presbytery?  
29 A. Yes.  
30  
31 Q. If there was room?  
32 A. Yes.  
33  
34 Q. What if there wasn't room?  
35 A. Well, I don't think a chaplain would be appointed from  
36 outside the parish.  
37  
38 Q. So, the presbytery would have to house all of those  
39 priests in the parish?  
40 A. Yes.  
41  
42 Q. The Christian Brothers who taught at the school lived  
43 separately from the presbytery?  
44 A. Yes.  
45  
46 Q. As assistant priest, what was your involvement with  
47 the boys' school?

1 A. None.  
2  
3 Q. Was the parish priest involved in that school?  
4 A. I can't remember. He would have some administrative  
5 responsibilities.  
6  
7 Q. Because the diocese owned the land on which the school  
8 was situated; is that right?  
9 A. The parish owns the land; the diocese holds the title  
10 in trust.  
11  
12 Q. And the Christian Brothers were, as it were, licensed  
13 to run the school?  
14 A. Yes.  
15  
16 Q. At the time that you were assistant priest, there were  
17 a number of Christian Brothers working in the school,  
18 including Brother Edward Dowlan, Brother Robert Best,  
19 Brother Gerard Leo Fitzgerald. Now, do you remember those  
20 at the time you were there?  
21 A. I remember Robert Best, but not because he was at the  
22 school but because at that time he was also on the Parish  
23 Council; and I remember Brother Fitzgerald, he was a much  
24 older man.  
25  
26 Q. Did you socialise with the Christian Brothers?  
27 A. No, not at all.  
28  
29 Q. When you say "not at all", why is that?  
30 A. It wasn't the way.  
31  
32 Q. It wasn't the way?  
33 A. Yeah.  
34  
35 Q. The order and the diocesan priests were quite  
36 separate?  
37 A. Yes.  
38  
39 Q. You subsequently found out, didn't you, that, starting  
40 with Dowlan, he was convicted of offences against children  
41 during the time he was working in that parish?  
42 A. Subsequently, yes.  
43  
44 Q. He was convicted in 1996 on the first occasion; when  
45 did you find that out?  
46 A. Now, I have no idea.  
47

1 Q. Do you recall that it was a matter that was discussed  
2 within the church when he was charged?  
3 A. I don't recall that.  
4  
5 Q. You don't?  
6 A. No.  
7  
8 Q. Do you remember now your reaction when you found out  
9 that he had been charged and/or convicted?  
10 A. Not specifically.  
11  
12 Q. It would have come as a shock to you, wouldn't it, if  
13 you were assistant priest when there was --  
14 A. Oh, it's a shock when anyone is accused and convicted  
15 of --  
16  
17 Q. But you don't now recall when you first became aware,  
18 and your reaction to a Brother who was teaching at a school  
19 in your parish?  
20 A. No, I don't recall that. I don't recall what my  
21 reaction was.  
22  
23 Q. What about when Brother Best was convicted in the  
24 same year?  
25 A. I was more shocked about that, because I knew Brother  
26 Best; I didn't know Dowlan at all.  
27  
28 Q. When did you hear about Brother Best?  
29 A. I assume when he was convicted; when he was sent to  
30 trial, but I don't know. I don't know specifically.  
31  
32 Q. During the time that you were assistant priest, did  
33 you hear about any rumours about Dowlan or Best?  
34 A. No, none whatsoever.  
35  
36 Q. No complaints?  
37 A. No.  
38  
39 Q. What about Brother Fitzgerald?  
40 A. Brother Fitzgerald, I thought at the time, was pretty  
41 much idolised in the parish.  
42  
43 Q. So you didn't receive any rumours or complaints  
44 against him?  
45 A. No, not at all.  
46  
47 Q. What about Father Ridsdale?

1 A. I was unaware of anything at that time.  
2  
3 Q. By 1996, you had Father Ridsdale convicted on two  
4 separate occasions, you had Brother Dowlan convicted on one  
5 occasion, and you had Brother Best convicted on the first  
6 occasion. You accept that?  
7 A. Yes.  
8  
9 Q. Did you become aware of Father Ridsdale's offending  
10 before he was charged?  
11 A. No.  
12  
13 Q. Is it the case that you first became aware of his  
14 offending on the day that his charges were first heard in  
15 court?  
16 A. Yes.  
17  
18 Q. And that's when you accompanied him?  
19 A. Yes.  
20  
21 Q. You accompanied him to court without knowing the  
22 charges he was facing?  
23 A. Yes.  
24  
25 Q. That seems preposterous now, doesn't it, Father?  
26 A. Yes, it does.  
27  
28 Q. That you didn't make any enquiry about why a Father  
29 was before the civil courts?  
30 A. I now how it looks but I'm just, I'm saying I did not  
31 know.  
32  
33 Q. Why didn't you ask?  
34 A. Well, if someone could explain that to me now, I'd be  
35 a happier person, but I just took it that he needed help  
36 and I was going to give it.  
37  
38 Q. You just assumed that, whatever the civil charge was -  
39 did you know it was a civil or criminal charge?  
40 A. No, I didn't know either; it was, he put it to me to  
41 assist him on a minor matter.  
42  
43 Q. So you didn't know if it was criminal or civil?  
44 A. No.  
45  
46 Q. You didn't even ask whether he was there for a  
47 criminal matter or because he had a speeding fine or the

1 like?

2 A. No.

3

4 Q. Is it the case, you didn't ask because your view was,  
5 anything a priest did in those days should be protected so  
6 as to protect the reputation of the church?

7 A. No, it was not about protection; it was simply, he  
8 asked if I could give him help and I said yes.

9

10 Q. When you say "help"; he wanted you to say something  
11 positive about his character?

12 A. Yes.

13

14 Q. How could you agree to saying something positive about  
15 his character when you did not know the deficiencies in his  
16 character which had come about by the charge?

17 A. Would you repeat that again please.

18

19 Q. How could you agree to saying something positive about  
20 his character when you did not know the deficiencies in his  
21 character which had come about by the charge?

22 A. Because I took him at his word, that it was a minor  
23 matter, a small matter that he was going to court for, and  
24 up until that time I have to confess that in certain areas  
25 I had some admiration for him because of his ability.

26

27 Q. Why?

28 A. Well, he had abilities in adult education, and I even,  
29 and this does sound preposterous, but I even had admiration  
30 for what he did for youth.

31

32 Q. Because he spent so much time around children and  
33 boys?

34 A. No, that I had occasion to visit --

35

36 (Interjection from the public gallery)

37

38 THE CHAIR: I'm sorry, it would be much better if we have  
39 no interjections from the audience. The witness should be  
40 able to give his evidence without interruption. Yes.

41

42 THE WITNESS: I had occasion to visit him, and I saw in  
43 his room, in the front room, the lounge room, a small  
44 billiard table and a TV screen that you could play games  
45 and so forth on, and asked him about it, he said, "Oh, it's  
46 for the young people of the parish", and I thought, what a  
47 good idea, why don't I do something like that? Now,

1        fortunately I didn't. When the trial came up and I started  
2        to look back, I began to realise what they were there for.  
3  
4        MS FURNESS:    Q.    They were a trap, weren't they?  
5        A.    Yes.  
6  
7        Q.    They were a trap for young children to come so that he  
8        could molest them?  
9        A.    Yes. But at the time I thought, what a good idea to  
10       engage the young people of the parish in that way. When I  
11       heard the charges at the trial, I looked back and I  
12       thought - well, I was horrified that that's what they were  
13       there for.  
14  
15       Q.    But you didn't notice anything while you were there?  
16       A.    No, not at all.  
17  
18       Q.    Coming back to the court appearance, was that an  
19       appearance where you understood Ridsdale was pleading  
20       guilty?  
21       A.    I can't recall that.  
22  
23       Q.    When you heard the charges read out, what did you  
24       think?  
25       A.    I was aghast, I was shocked, I didn't know what to  
26       feel or think or do.  
27  
28       Q.    Well, you could have just walked out, couldn't you?  
29       A.    Well, I could have.  
30  
31       Q.    Why didn't you just say to him, "I'm appalled and  
32       horrified about the charges that are against you and I'll  
33       have no part of it, of them, or you"?  
34       A.    Probably intimidated by being in the court.  
35  
36       Q.    You are suggesting that your intimidation by being in  
37       a court overrode your feelings that you've now given  
38       evidence about, of understanding the charges that Ridsdale  
39       was facing?  
40       A.    No. It didn't overcome my feelings at all.  
41  
42       Q.    Well, you stayed and gave evidence, didn't you, on his  
43       behalf?  
44       A.    I did.  
45  
46       Q.    Notwithstanding that you knew what he had been charged  
47       with?

1 A. That's correct.  
2  
3 Q. And you did so in order to protect ultimately the name  
4 of the church?  
5 A. No, not at all.  
6  
7 Q. Well, to protect his reputation?  
8 A. Not to protect anyone's reputation.  
9  
10 Q. Then what?  
11 A. I did what I was asked to go and do, which was to  
12 state a character reference. So, when I stated what I  
13 thought was a virtue in him, as I reflected it became clear  
14 that it was in fact part of his modus operandi, if you  
15 like.  
16  
17 Q. When you say, "I did what I was asked to go and do",  
18 what you were asked to do was to go and support Ridsdale in  
19 what you understood to be a minor matter in court?  
20 A. Yes.  
21  
22 Q. Once you got to court, you realised it wasn't a minor  
23 matter, didn't you?  
24 A. Yes.  
25  
26 Q. You realised that it was in fact horrendous crimes  
27 that he was being charged with?  
28 A. Yes.  
29  
30 Q. Why didn't you just turn around and walk away?  
31 A. Well, I don't know.  
32  
33 Q. You're the only one who does, Father.  
34 A. Well, I don't know.  
35  
36 Q. You understand that that was an option open to you?  
37 A. No, I didn't.  
38  
39 Q. It wasn't an option?  
40 A. No, because I was in the court process and I believe  
41 that I had to follow through with that. I didn't know that  
42 I could get up and walk out of the court.  
43  
44 Q. Well, you could have changed the character testimony  
45 you gave, couldn't you, having understood what he was  
46 facing?  
47 A. Well, I was probably much more limited in what I said.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47

Q. Than you would have, is that what you're saying?

A. Pardon? Yes, than I would have.

Q. But what you said was favourable to him?

A. What I said was that in my experience when he went to a parish, he sought out families that were in need. Subsequently, I realised that that was pretty much part of a pattern, but at that stage I had no idea of that. And that was true.

Q. But it wasn't something that you gave thought to at the time you were there, having heard the charges?

A. No.

Q. Well, it's possible, isn't it, that you could have heard the charges, thought about what you were going to say, and realised within the space of several minutes that in fact what you were going to say about him may well have been the circumstances in which he committed the offences?

A. Repeat that please.

Q. It's possible, isn't it, that you could have heard the charges being read out, thought about what you were going to say on his behalf, and realised within the space of several minutes that what you were going to say may well have been the circumstances in which the offences were committed?

A. It's possible.

Q. But you didn't think that?

A. No.

Q. But subsequently, you did?

A. Yes.

Q. Have you been in that position before or since, where you've given character evidence on behalf of a priest who's been --

A. No.

Q. Have you been asked?

A. No.

Q. Coming back to your time at St Alipius. You have given evidence about the pool table and the various games in the --

1 A. Not at St Alipius.  
2  
3 Q. That wasn't at St Alipius?  
4 A. No.  
5  
6 Q. Where was that?  
7 A. That was in Mortlake.  
8  
9 Q. We'll come to Mortlake. Father Morey was appointed  
10 to St Patrick's Cathedral in 1971 at Ballarat?  
11 A. Yes.  
12  
13 Q. Did you know him?  
14 A. I did know him, yes.  
15  
16 Q. His role was in the cathedral, how did that fit in  
17 with your role as assistant priest?  
18 A. It didn't make - there wasn't the same connection -  
19 they were in separate parishes, he was in the cathedral.  
20 In what year, I'm sorry?  
21  
22 Q. He was in the Diocese of Ballarat at St Patrick's  
23 Cathedral, and you were the assistant parish priest at  
24 St Alipius?  
25 A. Yes.  
26  
27 Q. Was there any connection?  
28 A. No.  
29  
30 Q. In 1973 you were appointed to the position of  
31 secretary to Bishop Mulkearns?  
32 A. Yes.  
33  
34 Q. Was that a personal appointment made by the Bishop?  
35 A. Yes.  
36  
37 Q. Did you apply for it?  
38 A. No.  
39  
40 Q. And you knew him, because he was living --  
41 A. Because we had been together at St Alipius.  
42  
43 Q. You've said that, as part of your role as secretary,  
44 it was to attend the Consultors Committee's meetings and  
45 take the minutes?  
46 A. Yes.  
47

1 Q. If I can show you what's tab 9 of the tender bundle.  
2 There's a redacted version that's in the bundle. I have an  
3 unredacted version, Your Honour, which I will refer to and  
4 provide copies of.

5  
6 THE CHAIR: Do you want this to come into evidence as an  
7 unredacted version?

8  
9 MS FURNESS: I do, Your Honour.

10  
11 **EXHIBIT #28-32 UNREDACTED VERSION OF MINUTES (TAB 9) DATED**  
12 **12/09/1973**

13  
14 MS FURNESS: Q. Is that your handwriting, Father?

15 A. Yes, I believe so.

16  
17 Q. Do you believe so or do you know it to be the case?

18 A. Yes, I'll accept that that's my handwriting.

19  
20 Q. Your job was to take the minutes, wasn't it?

21 A. Yes.

22  
23 Q. And you took the minutes in writing, didn't you?

24 A. Yes.

25  
26 Q. Then presumably you wrote them afterwards, so that  
27 they were coherent; is that right?

28 A. I think I wrote them directly into the book, but I  
29 couldn't be certain about that.

30  
31 Q. You see that those minutes refer to the Diocesan  
32 Council meeting, at the top?

33 A. At the top, yes.

34  
35 Q. Is that a meeting which included the Consultors?

36 A. Sorry, these are minutes of a Diocesan Council  
37 meeting, not of --

38  
39 Q. I understand that.

40 A. Sorry.

41  
42 Q. It says, "The Diocesan Council meeting".

43 A. So your question was again please?

44  
45 Q. It includes the Consultors?

46 A. Now, I'm not sure whether it included all the  
47 Consultors or not.

1  
2 Q. Have a look at who's present, you've got  
3 Bishop Mulkearns, Monsignor McInerney, J O'Brien,  
4 W McMahon, L Fiscalini; they're all the Consultors at the  
5 time, weren't they?  
6 A. They are.  
7  
8 Q. Were they also a member of the council?  
9 A. I'm sorry, but this confuses me, because I would have  
10 thought that the Diocesan Council was something different.  
11  
12 Q. If you turn to the first paragraph. Do you see  
13 there's reference there to Bishop Mulkearns announcing that  
14 a Father intended to retire?  
15 A. Yes. Excuse me, but I would suggest that I've put a  
16 misnomer on this; this is the work of the Consultors.  
17  
18 Q. I beg your pardon?  
19 A. I said, the minutes here are the work of the  
20 Consultors.  
21  
22 Q. That's what I was asking you, Father. It's called the  
23 Diocesan Council meeting?  
24 A. I'd say I have made a mistake in recording it.  
25  
26 Q. Thank you, so it's effectively the Consultors meeting?  
27 A. Yes.  
28  
29 Q. On 12 September 1973?  
30 A. I'd say so, yes.  
31  
32 Q. If I take you through the detail of it, you'll accept  
33 no doubt, Father, that the matters being discussed are  
34 matters routinely discussed by the Consultors?  
35 A. Yes.  
36  
37 Q. So, paragraph 1 refers to the intention of a priest to  
38 retire and the need to replace that priest?  
39 A. Yes.  
40  
41 Q. And that a Father Flanagan was next in line for a  
42 parish and that he'd agreed, if the council approved, to  
43 stay on in Maryborough in the role of administrator; do you  
44 see that?  
45 A. Yes.  
46  
47 Q. What Bishop Mulkearns was putting to the meeting was

1       that he wanted the approval of the Consultors to what was  
2       proposed in respect of Father Flanagan?

3       A.    Yes.

4  
5       Q.    And that, Father Flanagan's appointment was approved  
6       by the Consultors?

7       A.    Yes.

8  
9       Q.    That's right?

10      A.    Yes.

11  
12      Q.    So it was the case in 1973 that Bishop Mulkearns  
13      sought the approval of the Consultors to an appointment?

14      A.    Yes.

15  
16      Q.    And you recorded that as well as the approval?

17      A.    Yes.

18  
19      Q.    The second paragraph, there's the heading,  
20      "Correspondence" and, "Letter from Father Ridsdale applying  
21      for position as parish priest in Port Fairy, which parish  
22      becomes vacant through the retirement of the current  
23      father". Do you see that?

24      A.    I do, yes.

25  
26      Q.    That correspondence is referred to, and then over the  
27      page there's reference to "appointments"?

28      A.    Yes.

29  
30      Q.    And there's reference to Ridsdale being appointed to  
31      Apollo Bay?

32      A.    Yes.

33  
34      Q.    Do you see that?

35      A.    Yes.

36  
37      Q.    Is it the case that, when you were Bishop's secretary,  
38      that, as you've indicated earlier under Bishop Mulkearns'  
39      day, that there would be a discussion about who should be  
40      appointed to a particular parish?

41      A.    Yes.

42  
43      Q.    Do you recollect now what happened at this meeting?

44      A.    No.

45  
46      Q.    You've got no reason to doubt that that usual practice  
47      applied?

1 A. No reason to doubt, no.  
2  
3 Q. You will see that the correspondence was that he  
4 applied for a position in Port Fairy, and then he was  
5 appointed to Apollo Bay?  
6 A. Yes.  
7  
8 Q. And somebody else was appointed to Port Fairy?  
9 A. Yes.  
10  
11 Q. What does that tell you about what happened at the  
12 meeting?  
13 A. It tells me that Father Kiniry was senior to Ridsdale.  
14  
15 Q. Kiniry being --  
16 A. Kiniry was the priest who was appointed to Port Fairy,  
17 so he would have been given preference to Ridsdale on the  
18 basis of priority - seniority (indistinct).  
19  
20 Q. But you would expect at that meeting that anything  
21 that the Bishop knew about Father Ridsdale and anything  
22 that any those present at the meeting knew about  
23 Father Ridsdale would have been a matter of discussion?  
24 A. My present perspective, I would expect that.  
25  
26 Q. But you don't know recall what happened?  
27 A. No, not at all.  
28  
29 Q. But you've got no reason to believe that anything  
30 different from the usual process followed?  
31 A. No.  
32  
33 Q. Having looked at the minutes in some more detail,  
34 Father, do you accept it is your handwriting?  
35 A. Yes, I do. I was looking at the printing in the  
36 appointments, but I think it's mine.  
37  
38 Q. Let me show you some other minutes. These are also in  
39 the tender bundle, exhibit 28-1. If I can draw your  
40 attention to tab 11. These are the minutes for  
41 16 January 1976?  
42 A. Yes.  
43  
44 Q. You were still the Bishop's secretary in 1976, weren't  
45 you?  
46 A. Yes.  
47

1 Q. Yes?  
2 A. Yes.  
3  
4 Q. Is that your handwriting of these minutes?  
5 A. Yes.  
6  
7 Q. You will see there, it lists who were present at the  
8 meeting?  
9 A. Yes.  
10  
11 Q. And even though it's not described as anything other  
12 than a meeting, having looked at those minutes, that's the  
13 meeting of the Consultors?  
14 A. Yes.  
15  
16 Q. Do you see the first full paragraph says, "After ..."  
17 Can you read that?  
18 A. "... stressing again".  
19  
20 Q.  
21 *After stressing again the confidentiality*  
22 *of all matters dealt with in our Consultors*  
23 *meetings, Bishop Mulkearns announced that*  
24 *some matters had arisen in the diocese*  
25 *which might make it advisable to delay*  
26 *making many appointments at this stage,*  
27 *moves should be kept to a minimum.*  
28  
29 A. Yes, I see that.  
30  
31 Q. Do you have any recollection of that meeting?  
32 A. No.  
33  
34 Q. You would expect, following the usual practice under  
35 Bishop Mulkearns, that he would have explained what he  
36 meant by that, and you would have recorded the outcome; is  
37 that right?  
38 A. What he meant by the confidentiality?  
39  
40 Q. Yes.  
41 A. I would expect that, yes.  
42  
43 THE CHAIR: Q. Was it commonplace for the Bishop to  
44 stress the confidentiality of Consultors meetings?  
45 A. No, that's a bit exceptional.  
46  
47 Q. So this tells us that something rather extraordinary

1 was happening, does it?  
2 A. It would indicate that, I think.  
3  
4 MS FURNESS: Q. Over the second page, there's reference  
5 to "Parish Priests".  
6 A. Yes.  
7  
8 Q. There's reference to Inglewood.  
9 A. Yes.  
10  
11 Q. Then there's reference to Bungaree.  
12 A. Yes.  
13  
14 Q. Against Bungaree is:  
15  
16 *G Ridsdale (temporary appointment until*  
17 *end February).*  
18  
19 A. Yes.  
20  
21 Q. Was it common to have temporary appointments without  
22 recording the need for temporary appointment?  
23 A. I think so.  
24  
25 Q. Ridsdale had been at Apollo Bay, and you were present  
26 as secretary at the meeting where he was appointed to  
27 Apollo Bay?  
28 A. Yes.  
29  
30 Q. Having asked for Port Fairy?  
31 A. That's right, yes.  
32  
33 Q. Is it the case that, having been appointed as the  
34 parish priest at Apollo Bay, he could be there for as long  
35 as he wished?  
36 A. Yes.  
37  
38 Q. One of the reasons that he might be moved is because  
39 of his conduct as a parish priest?  
40 A. One can speculate that.  
41  
42 Q. I beg your pardon?  
43 A. One could speculate that.  
44  
45 Q. Well, I'm not asking you to speculate. Is it the case  
46 in your experience with Bishop Mulkearns as Bishop that a  
47 priest could be moved or would be moved when he has not

1 sought to do so because of his conduct?

2 A. Yes.

3

4 Q. Indeed, at these meetings the conduct of priests was  
5 discussed?

6 A. I can't remember it being discussed in detail anyway.

7

8 Q. Well, if part of the role of the meeting was to advise  
9 on the appointment of priests to parishes, it must have  
10 been discussed?

11 A. Sometimes Bishop Mulkearns might simply say that he  
12 needed to do something, without necessarily giving his  
13 reasons.

14

15 Q. Having looked at the number of minutes that we have,  
16 and particularly those where you were a Consultor, it was  
17 the case that discussions were held and reasons were given  
18 from time to time?

19 A. Yes.

20

21 Q. And the expectation would be that reasons were given,  
22 notwithstanding that the minutes may not record those  
23 reasons?

24 A. Yes.

25

26 Q. And, therefore, having looked at the reference to  
27 confidentiality, you would expect, wouldn't you, that  
28 reasons would have been given but you, in taking  
29 the minutes, didn't record the lengthy discussion, only the  
30 outcome?

31 A. That would appear to be the case from here, yes.

32

33 Q. And that would be your practice in taking minutes,  
34 wouldn't it?

35 A. Yes.

36

37 Q. You wouldn't generally record the discussion?

38 A. No, it wouldn't be, it was more just to record the  
39 outcomes.

40

41 THE CHAIR: Q. When we look at this minute, you've told  
42 us that it was unusual for the Bishop to stress  
43 confidentiality.

44 A. Yes.

45

46 Q. It would logically follow from that, that he was going  
47 to tell you things that needed to be kept confidential; do

1 you agree?

2 A. Yes.

3

4 Q. And, in relation to what those matters might have been  
5 in January 1976, having regard to Ridsdale's movement and  
6 short appointment, what do you think the Bishop might have  
7 been talking to you about?

8 A. Given what we now know of his life, it may well have  
9 been that he was talking about some sort of sexual abuse  
10 issue, but I couldn't say that for certain at this point,  
11 but I would speculate that.

12

13 Q. When you were told or when there's a stress on  
14 confidentiality, which you accept means that you were told  
15 things that were to be kept confidential, can you think of  
16 anything else at this time that you might have been told  
17 about?

18 A. I can only remember one other occasion in which the  
19 Bishop stressed the confidentiality, and that was when a  
20 priest was about to leave and get married, and that was the  
21 only other time that I heard him remind the Consultors -  
22 and I wasn't a Consultor at the time - but I heard him  
23 remind them of their confidentiality.

24

25 Q. You've recorded, "The Bishop announced that some  
26 matters had arisen in the diocese"?

27 A. Yes.

28

29 Q. "Some matters had arisen in the diocese", so talking  
30 about more than one matter, "which might make it advisable  
31 to delay making many appointments at this stage".

32 A. Yes.

33

34 Q. Given the need for confidentiality about this, can you  
35 think of anything else other than sexual transgression  
36 which you would have talked about at that meeting?

37 A. No.

38

39 MS FURNESS: Q. Was it ordinarily the case that  
40 appointments of assistant priests or priests were made  
41 conditional upon some matter or another in relation to the  
42 parish or the priest?

43 A. Would you mind repeating that please.

44

45 Q. Was it ordinarily the case that appointments of  
46 assistant priests or priests were made conditional upon  
47 some aspect of the parish or the priest?

1 A. There could be occasion in which that was conditional.  
2 For instance, management of money might be an issue that,  
3 if there was a failing there somewhere, that the person  
4 appointed to another parish might be appointed there  
5 conditionally or, as words used, as the administrator as a  
6 safeguard in case that happened again he could be removed,  
7 but if he was appointed as parish priest, it would be  
8 difficult to remove him.  
9  
10 Q. If the appointment was conditional, in your time as  
11 secretary and taker of minutes of these meetings, would you  
12 record the condition upon which they were appointed?  
13 A. Not the condition.  
14  
15 Q. No?  
16 A. No.  
17  
18 Q. But there'd be discussion about it?  
19 A. Probably, yes.  
20  
21 Q. Would you expect the condition to be recorded on the  
22 document that records where the parish priest has been?  
23 You understand what I mean by that?  
24 A. No, not really.  
25  
26 Q. Each priest, after ordination, has --  
27 A. Has a file.  
28  
29 Q. Yes, which sets out the --  
30 A. Yeah, I think I would.  
31  
32 Q. You'd expect it to be on that place?  
33 A. I think I would expect that.  
34  
35 THE CHAIR: Ms Furness, the crosses on this copy of the  
36 document; are they on the original?  
37  
38 MS FURNESS: That's the only copy I've been given, I can't  
39 say. It certainly wasn't done within the Royal Commission,  
40 as I understand it, it was provided with those marks. It  
41 was produced by Council of the Truth, Justice and Healing.  
42  
43 THE CHAIR: With the crosses on it?  
44  
45 MS FURNESS: Yes, with all the marks that you see on it.  
46  
47 THE CHAIR: Q. Father, can you help us there?

1 A. No, I saw them on another document, crosses like that,  
2 but I have no idea where that arose from.  
3  
4 THE CHAIR: Do we have the original of the document?  
5  
6 MS FURNESS: This is the document that was produced.  
7  
8 THE CHAIR: I know, but does anyone here have the original  
9 of this document?  
10  
11 MS FURNESS: I'd be very surprised if the Royal Commission  
12 did, but perhaps others could speak on their behalf.  
13  
14 THE CHAIR: I'm looking at the others.  
15  
16 MS FURNESS: Yes, I assumed you were, Your Honour.  
17  
18 MR GRAY: I'm told, certainly not here. I don't know if  
19 there is an original in the sense that Your Honour means.  
20  
21 THE CHAIR: Well, I think we should ensure that we look at  
22 the original.  
23  
24 MR GRAY: Yes, by all means.  
25  
26 THE CHAIR: And I assume it's in the possession of those  
27 instructing you.  
28  
29 MR GRAY: Well, if it's - and I don't want to cut across  
30 things - but if it's a book, it may be that the book is  
31 somewhere in the diocese, but I'll make enquiries.  
32  
33 THE CHAIR: Thank you.  
34  
35 MS FURNESS: There are other documents within  
36 exhibit 28-01 that have similar markings; most particularly  
37 they seem to highlight in one form or another Ridsdale, and  
38 it may be they're contained in the same book or not. But  
39 Your Honour might wish to see the originals of all  
40 documents which are marked in that way.  
41  
42 THE CHAIR: Yes, we'd like to find out how they came to be  
43 on the document.  
44  
45 MS FURNESS: Q. If I can turn your attention to the  
46 next document, which is document at tab 12 which you'll see  
47 up on your screen. If you need a hard copy, by all means

1 we can help you with that.

2

3 Just before we go to that, come back to tab 11.

4 Bungaree was a parish, wasn't it?

5 A. Yes.

6

7 Q. And his appointment was as a parish priest?

8 A. Well, it says a temporary appointment, so it couldn't  
9 have been parish priest.

10

11 Q. The heading is, "Parish Priest", isn't it?

12 A. It is.

13

14 Q. It doesn't say that he was appointed as an assistant  
15 priest?

16 A. No, it wouldn't, no.

17

18 Q. You see further down that somebody was appointed as  
19 assistant priest to Swan Hill?

20 A. Yes.

21

22 Q. You see also that there was a priest appointed to  
23 Inglewood?

24 A. Yes.

25

26 Q. If we would have regard to Ridsdale's movements as  
27 recorded in his file, and this is on tab 1 if we could have  
28 that on the screen, you see there's references to when he  
29 was an assistant priest at Ballarat North, Mildura, Swan  
30 Hill, Warrnambool, Ballarat East. Do you see that?

31 A. Yes.

32

33 Q. And then Horsham refers to a much later date in time,  
34 1986.

35 A. Yes.

36

37 Q. Then if you go back to "Administrator or Parish  
38 Priest", which is the heading underneath, it refers to  
39 Apollo Bay?

40 A. Yes.

41

42 Q. And then Inglewood, and then Edenhope.

43 A. Yes. No, Edenhope ADM.

44

45 Q. And that means administrator?

46 A. Yes.

47

1 Q. And there isn't reference to the six weeks that he was  
2 at Bungaree Parish, is there?

3 A. No.

4  
5 Q. If we go to tab 109, Father, you understand that the  
6 Diocese of Ballarat was at relevant times insured by the  
7 Catholic Church Insurances?

8 A. Yes.

9  
10 Q. Do you also understand that Catholic Church Insurances  
11 from time to time, when they received claims covered by the  
12 policy, they'd conduct interviews with people that they  
13 believed could assist them in determining the facts behind  
14 the claims. Are you aware of that?

15 A. No, not specifically at all. I didn't know the  
16 procedures.

17  
18 Q. Can you assume that the document on the screen was an  
19 interview with Bishop Mulkearns on 1 June 1995?

20 A. I'll assume that, yes.

21  
22 Q. Turning to page 139, and that's by reference to the  
23 Ringtail number on the top, scrolling down a little, do you  
24 see the second answer on the screen says:

25  
26 *Well, we shifted him from Inglewood until*  
27 *there was word that it was responsible to*  
28 *put him back in a parish.*

29  
30 Do you see that?

31 A. Yes.

32  
33 Q. Do you recall any discussions with Bishop Mulkearns  
34 about why he was moved, that is, Ridsdale was moved from  
35 Inglewood?

36 A. No.

37  
38 Q. But you would have expected, in the meeting where he  
39 was moved from Inglewood to a temporary position at  
40 Bungaree, that the Bishop would have explained his reasons  
41 for doing so?

42 A. I'd expect so, yes.

43  
44 Q. And you wouldn't ordinarily record them in  
45 the minutes, because that wasn't your practice?

46 A. That's correct.

47

1 Q. Coming back to tab 12, do you see these are minutes of  
2 18 March 1976?  
3 A. Yes.  
4  
5 Q. And that's your handwriting?  
6 A. Yes.  
7  
8 Q. These are the minutes of a Consultors Committee?  
9 A. Yes.  
10  
11 Q. Do you see the first matter raised by the Bishop was  
12 that Leo Fiscalini was the new Vicar General?  
13 A. Yes.  
14  
15 Q. Turning over the page, there was at the top there a  
16 motion of welcome to Monsignor Fiscalini?  
17 A. Yes.  
18  
19 Q. Then, in the column to the left of the page, it says,  
20 "Moves".  
21 A. Yes.  
22  
23 Q. The second item is, "Edenhope"?  
24 A. Yes.  
25  
26 Q. "Gerald Ridsdale - pro tem".  
27 A. Yes.  
28  
29 Q. What does pro tem mean?  
30 A. For the time being.  
31  
32 Q. You would expect that Bishop Mulkearns would have  
33 explained, firstly, why Gerald Ridsdale was moving from  
34 where he was to Edenhope; is that right?  
35 A. I would expect so, yes.  
36  
37 Q. And why it was a temporary position?  
38 A. Yes.  
39  
40 Q. But you don't now recall what he said?  
41 A. No.  
42  
43 Q. And again, I take it you're not responsible for the  
44 crosses that appear there?  
45 A. No.  
46  
47 Q. Down towards the end of the page within that column is

1 Bishop Mulkearns' signature?  
2 A. Yes.  
3  
4 Q. And that's typically what he did?  
5 A. Yes.  
6  
7 Q. Approving the minutes?  
8 A. Yes.  
9  
10 Q. If we can turn over to tab 13.  
11  
12 THE CHAIR: Q. Father, when the attendees are set out,  
13 are they set out in seniority?  
14 A. No, I don't think so.  
15  
16 Q. Is it just random, is it?  
17 A. I just looked around the room and wrote them down as I  
18 saw them.  
19  
20 MS FURNESS: Q. Tab 13, again minutes of the Consultors  
21 meeting?  
22 A. Yes.  
23  
24 Q. And that's 19 July 1977. You set out there the  
25 attendees?  
26 A. Yes.  
27  
28 Q. The attendees have changed from the previous meeting,  
29 that is, the Consultors have changed?  
30 A. Yes.  
31  
32 Q. And so, Bishop Mulkearns is there, Monsignor Fiscalini  
33 who was recently appointed Vicar General?  
34 A. Yes.  
35  
36 Q. G Pell, who you understand to be Father Pell?  
37 A. Yes.  
38  
39 Q. Frank Madden?  
40 A. Yes.  
41  
42 Q. J McKenzie?  
43 A. F McKenzie.  
44  
45 Q. I beg your pardon, F McKenzie, K Arundell and --  
46 A. D Torpy.  
47

1 Q. Who was D Torpy?  
2 A. He was a priest in the diocese at that time.  
3  
4 Q. Was he a psychologist?  
5 A. Yes.  
6  
7 Q. Was he a psychologist at the time he became a priest?  
8 A. I think it was subsequent, but I wouldn't be certain,  
9 but I think it was post ordination study, I think.  
10  
11 Q. Are you aware that, subsequent to this, his being used  
12 from time to time to counsel priests?  
13 A. Yes.  
14  
15 Q. Are you aware of whether there was any particular area  
16 of expertise he had in counselling priests?  
17 A. No.  
18  
19 Q. If we can turn over to the page that has "131" at the  
20 top. Scrolling up, again the underlining and the crosses  
21 are not made by you?  
22 A. No.  
23  
24 Q. This is a reference to:  
25  
26 *Father Ridsdale was formally appointed as*  
27 *parish priest of Edenhope. This original*  
28 *appointment was as an administrator and he*  
29 *should have been confirmed as parish priest*  
30 *on 14 January [that year] ...*  
31  
32 Now, an appointment as an administrator means what?  
33 A. The administrator functions as a parish priest but  
34 doesn't have right of tenure, so the appointment is  
35 sometimes made in order to make it feasible or possible to  
36 move that person from one parish to another. Like, if I'm  
37 appointed parish priest, I have the right of tenure, they  
38 can't move me without my agreement. If I'm appointed  
39 administrator, it can be for a limited period of time and I  
40 can be moved even if I say I want to stay here.  
41  
42 Q. So, the position of administrator can be used to see  
43 whether a priest should have a tenured position later on?  
44 A. Yes.  
45  
46 Q. It could be a period of probation, for want of a  
47 better term?

1 A. That sort of thing.  
2  
3 Q. It has been used in your experience --  
4 A. Yes.  
5  
6 Q. -- in this period?  
7 A. Yes.  
8  
9 Q. If it was the case that it was used in such a way, you  
10 would expect, wouldn't you, for Bishop Mulkearns to explain  
11 to the Consultors why he was being appointed as an  
12 administrator?  
13 A. Yes.  
14  
15 Q. Because in fact, he'd been a parish priest before?  
16 A. Yes.  
17  
18 Q. So it was an unusual step to make him an  
19 administrator, wasn't it?  
20 A. Yes, but not unheard of.  
21  
22 Q. Underneath there it says:  
23  
24 *Bishop Mulkearns is to write to*  
25 *Father Ridsdale.*  
26  
27 Was that a common approach to informing priests of  
28 their appointment or was it unusual?  
29 A. Generally, we were informed by letter, but - sorry, by  
30 telephone call followed by a formal letter of appointment.  
31  
32 Q. So, when you say "we", when it applied to you, that's  
33 what happened?  
34 A. A priest, a priest who was being appointed to the  
35 parish.  
36  
37 Q. Thank you. If we can turn to tab 14. Again, these  
38 are minutes of the Consultors meeting dated 16 August 1978?  
39 A. Yes.  
40  
41 Q. And that's your handwriting?  
42 A. Yes.  
43  
44 Q. It sets out there who was present, and it's some but  
45 not all of those who were present at the previous meeting;  
46 that's right?  
47 A. Yes.

1  
2 Q. So, missing was Father Pell and Father Madden?  
3 A. Yes.  
4  
5 Q. Is it the case that from time to time the Consultors  
6 didn't attend all the meetings?  
7 A. Yes.  
8  
9 Q. And that was not unusual?  
10 A. No.  
11  
12 Q. But, if they didn't attend the meetings, they would  
13 receive the meeting minutes from the meeting they didn't  
14 attend?  
15 A. I don't think they would receive the detailed minutes;  
16 I think they would, as with any other priest in the  
17 diocese, receive the outcomes in terms of what appointments  
18 had been made.  
19  
20 Q. So, if they didn't attend a meeting, notwithstanding  
21 they were a Consultor, they wouldn't routinely receive  
22 the minutes of the meeting they didn't attend?  
23 A. No, I don't believe so.  
24  
25 Q. However, if they attended a subsequent meeting, and  
26 the previous meetings were approved at the subsequent  
27 meeting, they would then have access to the previous  
28 meetings?  
29 A. Yes.  
30  
31 Q. This is a meeting of 16 August 1978, and if we go to  
32 page 3, again there's crosses, and the underlining, I take  
33 it, wasn't marks that you made when you did the minutes?  
34 A. No.  
35  
36 Q. This says:  
37  
38 *Letter from Father G Ridsdale to say that*  
39 *he has been invited to be a member of the*  
40 *salary review board of CECV.*  
41  
42 A. Yes.  
43  
44 Q. What's the CECV?  
45 A. Catholic Education Commission of Victoria.  
46  
47 Q. That was a matter that had to be approved by the

1       Consultors, was it?  
2       A.    I'm not sure it had to be approved; it was certainly a  
3       matter of interest.  
4  
5       Q.    So, approval was given?  
6       A.    Yes.  
7  
8       Q.    And it was moved and seconded; do you see that in the  
9       next couple of lines?  
10      A.    Yes.  
11  
12      Q.    The next line is:  
13  
14            *G Ridsdale also foreshadowed possible*  
15            *interest in a more central parish in*  
16            *the January moves.*  
17  
18      A.    Yes.  
19  
20      Q.    The reference to "January moves" means what in light  
21      of the priests having tenure?  
22      A.    For a long time the general moves in the diocese were  
23      made in the month of January. The priests would have their  
24      retreat in January, followed by a Consultors meeting, and  
25      then the moves would be made for the rest of the year.  
26  
27      Q.    The retreats would be attended by whom?  
28      A.    In those days, I think everyone.  
29  
30      Q.    Everyone within the --  
31      A.    Every priest.  
32  
33      Q.    Every priest within the diocese?  
34      A.    Yes.  
35  
36      Q.    What was discussed at the retreats?  
37      A.    They were spiritual retreats in which the retreat  
38      master would give a series of talks or reflections and we'd  
39      be sort of sent off in silence to reflect on them, think  
40      about them, pray about them. They were to do with our  
41      spiritual well-being and growth.  
42  
43      Q.    There must have been occasions during the retreat  
44      where you'd sit about and eat and chat with each other?  
45      A.    Yes, there were, yes.  
46  
47      Q.    And who was going where would be a matter of

1 discussion, wouldn't it?  
2 A. Only if someone had let it be known that he was  
3 interested in going to a particular parish, I think, yeah.  
4  
5 Q. Unusual moves would be discussed, such as someone  
6 leaving before one would have expected their time to be up?  
7 A. Yes, if that had happened before the retreat started.  
8  
9 Q. And the retreats were annual?  
10 A. Yes.  
11  
12 Q. When you refer to the "retreat master", who was that?  
13 A. Oh, it could be a different person each year.  
14  
15 Q. Were you ever a retreat master?  
16 A. No. No, they were usually priests from a religious  
17 order, sometimes from the Redemptorists or the Missionaries  
18 of the Sacred Heart. Yes, the Redemptorists, as I said.  
19  
20 Q. Christian Brothers?  
21 A. No.  
22  
23 Q. They weren't part of it?  
24 A. No.  
25  
26 Q. Coming back to the minute that's on the screen. I  
27 take it, given your evidence about usual practice, that  
28 there would have been a discussion as to why he might want  
29 to move?  
30 A. Yes.  
31  
32 Q. And whether it was the right thing to think him  
33 suitable for a more central parish?  
34 A. Yes.  
35  
36 Q. What would you understand "central" to be in relation  
37 to the diocese?  
38 A. Well, somewhere around the Ballarat area; my suspicion  
39 is that, appointment to the CECV would have involved travel  
40 to Melbourne, so therefore to seek somewhere closer to the  
41 centre of the diocese, say around Ballarat, would make life  
42 easier.  
43  
44 Q. Would it be a more coveted parish to be central?  
45 A. Yes.  
46  
47 Q. You'd expect there to be competition for the

1 appointment?  
2 A. Depending on the parish.  
3  
4 Q. If it was central?  
5 A. No, not necessarily if they're central; like, some  
6 parishes are better equipped and functioning better than  
7 others, and so they might sort of say, well, that would be  
8 a good parish to succeed someone in. Others would see  
9 another parish as a real challenge to build it up, a parish  
10 that had been run down, yeah.  
11  
12 Q. If we can have tab 15 on the screen. You see, these  
13 are the minutes of the Consultors meeting on 25 September  
14 1979?  
15 A. Yes.  
16  
17 Q. Again, that's your handwriting?  
18 A. No.  
19  
20 Q. You've recorded Bishop Mulkearns, Monsignor --  
21 A. Sorry, no, this is not my handwriting.  
22  
23 THE CHAIR: He answered "no".  
24  
25 MS FURNESS: Q. Sorry, whose handwriting is this? I  
26 beg your pardon.  
27 A. I don't know. No, I don't know.  
28  
29 Q. You were the Bishop's secretary until 1978?  
30 A. Yes, 73-78.  
31  
32 Q. Who took over after you?  
33 A. I can't remember whether it was Brian Finnigan or  
34 Brian McDermott.  
35  
36 MS FURNESS: I notice the time, Your Honour.  
37  
38 THE PRESIDING MEMBER: Very well, we'll take lunch.  
39  
40 **LUNCHEON ADJOURNMENT**  
41  
42 MS FURNESS: Thank you, Your Honour.  
43  
44 Q. Father, just coming back to your second statement  
45 which you should still have in front of you, if you could  
46 turn to paragraph 10 of that statement. Do you have that?  
47 A. Yes.

1  
2 Q. You say there that it was 1993 when Ridsdale  
3 approached you and said he had to go to court for what was  
4 a small matter. Then, in paragraph 19 you say you  
5 travelled to Melbourne to go to the court.  
6 A. Sorry, I must have a different copy.  
7  
8 Q. It's your second statement. Perhaps we can help you.  
9 A. No, this is my second statement.  
10  
11 Q. Paragraph 10?  
12 A. Sorry, I'll take it from here.  
13  
14 Q. Yes, certainly. Do you see paragraph 10 there?  
15 A. Yes, I do, thank you.  
16  
17 Q. So it's in 1993?  
18 A. Yes.  
19  
20 Q. Then if you go to paragraph 12, you say that you went  
21 to Melbourne to go to the court?  
22 A. Yes.  
23  
24 Q. Did he approach you in Ballarat?  
25 A. Yes.  
26  
27 Q. So he approached you in advance of going to court?  
28 A. Yes.  
29  
30 Q. Do you remember now how far in advance?  
31 A. Not how far in advance; I remember where it was.  
32  
33 Q. Where was it?  
34 A. In the presbytery.  
35  
36 Q. In the presbytery?  
37 A. Yes.  
38  
39 Q. Days or weeks in advance?  
40 A. No idea.  
41  
42 Q. Was Mr Ridsdale represented at that hearing? Did he  
43 have a lawyer with him?  
44 A. I can't remember in the - I had to go and see, would  
45 it be a barrister before the hearing?  
46  
47 Q. You had to go and see someone before the hearing?

1 A. Yes.  
2  
3 Q. How far before the hearing did you see them?  
4 A. That was that morning.  
5  
6 Q. Before what we now understand to be a sentencing  
7 hearing?  
8 A. Yes.  
9  
10 Q. So you saw him the morning of being in court?  
11 A. Yes.  
12  
13 Q. What did he say to you?  
14 A. Ridsdale or the --  
15  
16 Q. The barrister?  
17 A. He just asked me what it was that I was going to say,  
18 what I came down to say, so I told him, he said, "That's  
19 okay, you can go".  
20  
21 Q. Did he tell you what the charges were?  
22 A. Not that I recall.  
23  
24 Q. So, he asked you what you were going to say without  
25 there being a discussion of the charges?  
26 A. Yeah, that's as I recall it.  
27  
28 Q. You didn't take the opportunity to say to him, "What's  
29 he charged with?"  
30 A. No.  
31  
32 Q. Did you understand he was pleading guilty?  
33 A. I don't recall that.  
34  
35 Q. You don't recall one way or the other whether he was  
36 pleading guilty?  
37 A. No, I don't know one way or the other.  
38  
39 THE CHAIR: Q. What did you think you were being asked  
40 to do?  
41 A. Simply to give a reference as to what sort of person I  
42 thought he was.  
43  
44 Q. But, in the course of a trial, in the course of a  
45 sentencing hearing? What did you understand was to be your  
46 part in this proceeding?  
47 A. Simply that, when asked, you sort of say what do you

1 say about this man.  
2  
3 Q. And it didn't occur to you to ask the barrister what's  
4 he been charged with?  
5 A. No.  
6  
7 Q. And the barrister, you say, never told you?  
8 A. Not that I recall.  
9  
10 Q. When you say "not that you recall", if you'd were told  
11 that he had been charged with sexually assaulting a child,  
12 that would stand out, wouldn't it?  
13 A. I think I would remember that.  
14  
15 Q. I think you might too.  
16 A. Yes.  
17  
18 Q. But you say that neither Ridsdale nor the barrister  
19 ever told you what he'd been charged with?  
20 A. Yes.  
21  
22 Q. And you further say that Ridsdale never told you that  
23 he did it?  
24 A. No.  
25  
26 Q. So you were being asked to go to court to say that  
27 Ridsdale was a good man --  
28 A. Yes.  
29  
30 Q. -- without any knowledge of why he was there --  
31 A. Yes.  
32  
33 Q. -- what his attitude to being there was?  
34 A. Yes.  
35  
36 Q. And not the slightest idea of what the outcome of the  
37 proceeding might be?  
38 A. No.  
39  
40 Q. Some might think that's naive.  
41 A. It was naive. I concur with that.  
42  
43 MS FURNESS: Q. Or some might think it's more than  
44 naive, it was reckless in the information you were giving  
45 to the court without the knowledge that you've said you  
46 had?  
47 A. Well, I'd accept that judgment.

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47

Q. You understood, didn't you, when the charges were being read out, that Ridsdale was pleading guilty?

A. I can't remember that, whether I knew that he was pleading guilty or not.

Q. You were there after the charges were read out?

A. Yes.

Q. You were there when he or his barrister on his behalf entered the plea of guilty?

A. I was there for the whole thing, so I presume I was, but I can't remember the details, I'm sorry.

Q. Can I suggest to you that you must have known he was pleading guilty before you said what you had to say on his behalf?

A. Possibly, but I really - I really cannot remember any sequence.

Q. If that's the case, then not only did you know the charges, but you knew that Ridsdale was saying to the court that he had done what he was charged with, and even, with that knowledge, you still spoke on his behalf?

A. That's the sequence, yes.

Q. Why?

A. Now I don't know why, but then, it was - at that stage it was just what I was asked to do by the court.

Q. Well, you weren't asked by the court, you were asked by Ridsdale?

A. No, in the procedure that was - I was asked, or the different witnesses asked to get up and say what they had to say.

Q. You could have got up and said, "Look, I didn't know until now what he was charged with, I didn't know he was pleading guilty to it, in all of those circumstances there's nothing I have to say"?

A. I could have done that but I didn't think of it.

Q. Was it the case, looking back now, that you were more concerned about Ridsdale and what might happen to him, rather than --

A. No.

1 Q. How can you say that, given your recollection is so  
2 poor as to matters that happened, that that didn't happen?  
3 A. Because all I can remember is my reaction as I heard  
4 the charges being read and what they meant and what they  
5 signify; that's what I remember.  
6  
7 Q. But you didn't respond to that reaction by saying,  
8 "I'll have nothing to do with this"?  
9 A. No.  
10  
11 Q. You've been the parish priest since 2001?  
12 A. 2001, a parish priest of East Ballarat, yes.  
13  
14 Q. Prior to you taking up that position, you were aware  
15 of complaints against at least Monsignor Day in the 1970s?  
16 A. Yes, I was aware of that.  
17  
18 Q. You were aware of convictions against Ridsdale, Best  
19 and Dowlan during the 1990s?  
20 A. When I took up the position?  
21  
22 Q. Yes.  
23 A. Yes, certainly of Ridsdale, and of Dowlan I think, but  
24 I'm not sure about Best.  
25  
26 Q. There were further convictions in the first decade of  
27 this century, weren't there, in relation to Best, Dowlan  
28 and Ridsdale?  
29 A. Yes.  
30  
31 Q. So you knew of all of those?  
32 A. I heard of them, yes.  
33  
34 Q. Did you reflect upon how it was that this group of  
35 men, who at various stages were working and living in the  
36 same area, all came to abuse children, among others, who  
37 were within your parish?  
38 A. Yes, it does puzzle me.  
39  
40 Q. Did you reflect upon it?  
41 A. Yes.  
42  
43 Q. The result of that reflection was that it puzzled you?  
44 A. Yeah, I can't come to any conclusion as to how they  
45 came to be there at the same time.  
46  
47 Q. Well, leaving aside that they were there at the same

1 time, what have you reflected on why each of them  
2 individually did what they did and got away with it for as  
3 long as they did?  
4 A. I don't know the answer to that.  
5  
6 Q. Well, have you reflected on it?  
7 A. I've tried to.  
8  
9 Q. You haven't been successful?  
10 A. No.  
11  
12 Q. Well, it must be the case, to be the parish priest of  
13 Ballarat East, that much of this criminal conduct took  
14 place in the area that you're now responsible for?  
15 A. Yes.  
16  
17 Q. In order for you to do what you can to ensure that  
18 nothing happens again like this, don't you need to have  
19 reflected upon and come to some view as to why it happened  
20 here?  
21 A. No, I can't answer that.  
22  
23 Q. Well, have you thought about it?  
24 A. Yes.  
25  
26 Q. Have you come to the view that what is in place now in  
27 your parish will mean it won't happen again?  
28 A. Yes, it's - because it's a totally different scene for  
29 starters; you know, there are no appointments of Christian  
30 Brothers to the school, there's no other priests in the  
31 parish but me.  
32  
33 Q. So do you think by removing the Christian Brothers and  
34 any other priest but you, that's what makes it safe that it  
35 won't happen again.  
36 A. No, I'm saying that those people have - are no longer  
37 present. I mean, priests and Brothers are not the only  
38 people who are paedophiles, I realise that. But the  
39 situation in which you had a group of Brothers at the  
40 school and priests in the presbytery, that no longer  
41 exists, and so therefore I'd say the situation is  
42 different.  
43  
44 Q. Do you think that the culture of the church at the  
45 time and the structure of the church at the time  
46 contributed in any way to the offending taking place and it  
47 not being discovered for some time?

1 A. I have to reflect that the culture probably did  
2 contribute to that.  
3  
4 Q. How?  
5 A. Priests and Brothers were sort of put in positions of,  
6 not honour, but --  
7  
8 Q. Put in positions of what?  
9 A. Put in positions of, I was going to say, not honour, I  
10 was just searching for the word; privilege, I guess.  
11  
12 Q. Power?  
13 A. Power, yes.  
14  
15 Q. Aren't the priests today in the similar position of  
16 privilege and power, particularly over children in their  
17 parish?  
18 A. I think there are a whole lot of protocols that are  
19 around to protect the children, and the power - I think the  
20 power of the priests has shifted, it's changed, and the  
21 attitude of the people towards the priests has changed over  
22 the period of time.  
23  
24 Q. What else was it about the cultural structure of the  
25 church, when the offences were committed, that you think,  
26 if not facilitated them, made the circumstances where they  
27 weren't detected or action taken?  
28 A. No, I don't know.  
29  
30 Q. You'd need to be satisfied, wouldn't you, that  
31 whatever part of the cultural structure contributed to  
32 those events, those parts were not present today?  
33 A. Yes.  
34  
35 Q. You say that these men are no longer there, and indeed  
36 no Christian Brothers are here, and you are the only priest  
37 in the parish.  
38 A. Yes.  
39  
40 Q. Does that mean that you believe responsibility for the  
41 actions lies only with those who committed them?  
42 A. No, not totally.  
43  
44 Q. Where is the church responsible?  
45 A. Perhaps it wasn't sufficiently vigilant and prepared  
46 to listen.  
47

1 Q. Who wasn't sufficiently vigilant and who wasn't  
2 prepared to listen?  
3 A. Bishops, other priests, people whom people had gone  
4 for advice or help or to make a complaint.  
5  
6 Q. So, those who you think lacked vigilance were those  
7 who received complaints against any of these men at or  
8 about the time of the abuse?  
9 A. Yes, that would be right.  
10  
11 Q. Do you add yourself in among those men?  
12 A. No, I don't.  
13  
14 THE CHAIR: Q. You must have in mind some particular  
15 members of the church. Who do you have in mind when you  
16 make those statements?  
17 A. Basically, Bishops.  
18  
19 Q. Bishops?  
20 A. Yeah.  
21  
22 Q. When you say "basically Bishops", you're talking about  
23 Bishops of Ballarat, are you?  
24 A. Well, that's the one I know. But I mean, if we're  
25 talking about institutional sexual violence, it can be  
26 elsewhere as well.  
27  
28 Q. You mentioned to Ms Furness that the attitude towards  
29 priests has changed. In what way has it changed?  
30 A. I don't think they're set aside quite as much as they  
31 might have been before, and I don't think we seek to be set  
32 aside as we may have done before.  
33  
34 Q. What do you mean by "set aside"?  
35 A. Given positions of privilege.  
36  
37 Q. Such as?  
38 A. People - even as simple as people standing when they  
39 enter the room, often treated to - if they go visiting to a  
40 house or something like that, everything sort of stopped  
41 because the priest was here and those sorts of things.  
42  
43 Q. We hear in private sessions, and you know the  
44 Commissioners --  
45 A. I'm sorry, in which sessions?  
46  
47 Q. Private sessions, you know about private sessions

1       which the Commissioners hold, where survivors come and tell  
2       us of their experience.  
3       A.    Yes.  
4  
5       Q.    And Commissioners collectively have now spoken to  
6       thousands of people.  
7       A.    Yes.  
8  
9       Q.    Were you commonly of a priest who becomes, or assumes  
10      an exulted position in a Catholic family?  
11      A.    Yes.  
12  
13      Q.    Are you familiar with that concept?  
14      A.    I am, yes.  
15  
16      Q.    By that, means the priest gains access to the family  
17      and the children and the household?  
18      A.    Yes.  
19  
20      Q.    You are familiar with that?  
21      A.    Yes, I am.  
22  
23      Q.    Very often we are told that the parents, particularly  
24      the mother, is very supportive of the priest spending time  
25      with the children.  
26      A.    I've heard of that, yes.  
27  
28      Q.    And that provides the opportunity for abuse. Does the  
29      culture in the Catholic Church facilitate that mechanism as  
30      a means by which abuse can take place today?  
31      A.    Today?  
32  
33      Q.    Yes.  
34      A.    I believe it would be less likely to be so.  
35  
36      Q.    Why would that be?  
37      A.    Because I think that people's appreciation of the  
38      position of priests and priesthood has changed and I think  
39      amongst a lot of priests their image and model of  
40      priesthood has changed as well.  
41  
42      Q.    We learned that, having become close to the family,  
43      it's not uncommon that abusive priests would take boys in  
44      particular away for weekends or for bush walks or bike  
45      rides and so on. Does that sort of thing still happen in  
46      the same way in the church today?  
47      A.    Not at all.

1  
2 Q. Not at all?  
3 A. No - well, not at all in the same way; whether it ever  
4 happens, I can't answer for that, but I don't know of any  
5 occasion where it does or of any priest who's doing that at  
6 present.  
7  
8 Q. Have you received from your superiors any instruction,  
9 has there been discussions at a senior level, about the way  
10 priests should relate to families and children in families?  
11 A. Well, through Integrity in Ministry, the document  
12 there and the dissemination of that, talking about what's  
13 appropriate and not appropriate in ministry and dealing  
14 with people.  
15  
16 Q. What about at your priest conferences, are these  
17 matters formally discussed? Are they on the agenda for  
18 discussion at these conferences?  
19 A. No.  
20  
21 Q. Do you think they should be?  
22 A. Yes, either at those conferences or - and I might be  
23 getting confused here or we're at cross-purposes a little  
24 bit - if we're talking about an in-service; I remember  
25 in-service about sort of trying to teach us about what goes  
26 into the makeup of the paedophile and, therefore, what to  
27 look out for, what signs to look out for. I remember that  
28 sort of thing being discussed a number of years ago. But  
29 just in terms of our normal conferences now, no, it  
30 wouldn't feature.  
31  
32 Q. Have you talked about how the culture that existed,  
33 you say in the past, facilitated the priest who wished to  
34 becoming an abuser? Have you talked about that amongst  
35 yourselves at your conferences?  
36 A. Specifically, no, not as a topic, but in normal  
37 conversation or general conversation, I'd say, yes.  
38  
39 Q. And, have you talked about whether there should be  
40 different practices adopted by priests in terms of their  
41 contact one-on-one with children?  
42 A. Yes, just that we're not to engage in those sorts of  
43 contacts.  
44  
45 Q. Has that been a matter of discussion at your  
46 conferences?  
47 A. Not in a formal sense, but amongst priests themselves,

1 yes.

2

3 Q. Do you think it should be discussed in a formal sense,  
4 that the Bishop should take a responsibility to ensure that  
5 these matters are discussed?

6 A. Well, the Bishop has taken responsibility in trying to  
7 disseminate the ideas of Integrity in Ministry which deals  
8 with these matters throughout the diocese, not just among  
9 the priests but amongst all people in the parishes.

10

11 Q. Well, that's the next step of course, because the same  
12 position applies to those who are members of religious  
13 orders, doesn't it?

14 A. Yes.

15

16 Q. And I assume it would have been a familiar pattern  
17 again for those religious orders to become close to  
18 families?

19 A. I would assume so.

20

21 Q. With the same possible terrible consequences. Is it  
22 right to think that what we are learning in private  
23 sessions, that the exalted position of the priest and his  
24 access to households, is a significant issue that the  
25 church needs to address?

26 A. Yes, that's correct.

27

28 Q. Do you believe the church has addressed it adequately  
29 so far?

30 A. I believe it is addressing it.

31

32 Q. Have we got far enough yet?

33 A. I don't think we've ever gone far enough.

34

35 MS FURNESS: Q. You said earlier that the Bishops should  
36 take responsibility, and then you referred to a Bishop  
37 singularly. Who were you referring to?

38 A. I was unaware that I had made that change.

39

40 Q. We can go back to the transcript, but you were talking  
41 about your diocese at the time.

42 A. Yes.

43

44 Q. And you referred to a Bishop; were you speaking of  
45 Bishop Mulkearns?

46 A. He was the Bishop at that time, yes.

47

1 Q. Leaving aside "at that time"; is it your view that  
2 Bishop Mulkearns should take some responsibility for the  
3 offending that occurred under his watch?  
4 A. Some responsibility, yes.  
5  
6 Q. What are the limits of that responsibility?  
7 A. I can't answer that.  
8  
9 Q. When did you first form the view that Bishop Mulkearns  
10 should take some responsibility for the offending which  
11 occurred under his watch?  
12 A. Some time after a number of these issues had arisen.  
13 I mean, there's not - it wasn't the immediate thing to sort  
14 of say the Bishop needs to take responsibility, we all need  
15 to take responsibility.  
16  
17 Q. The Bishop more than most?  
18 A. He's possibly the pivotal person, yeah.  
19  
20 Q. What did he do that he either shouldn't have done or  
21 what should he have done that he didn't do?  
22 A. In retrospect, I'd say he needed to remove people  
23 completely from ministry.  
24  
25 Q. Because you know from the minutes that you took at the  
26 Consultors meetings, and the evidence you've given about  
27 the practice of reasons being given, that Bishop Mulkearns  
28 knew about complaints about Ridsdale and still moved him  
29 from parish to parish?  
30 A. Yes.  
31  
32 Q. When did you become aware of that?  
33 A. I can't answer that, as to when.  
34  
35 Q. During the time you were his secretary?  
36 A. No, I don't think I was then; I would guess it being  
37 later.  
38  
39 Q. Before you became parish priest, the position you hold  
40 now?  
41 A. At Ballarat East?  
42  
43 Q. Yes.  
44 A. Certainly before that, yes.  
45  
46 Q. When Ridsdale was first before the courts in 1993?  
47 A. Are you asking, should he have been removed?

1  
2 Q. Well, when he was before the courts in 1993, was that  
3 the time that you became aware of what Mulkearns has done  
4 in accordance with your previous answer?

5 A. I don't believe I had thought it through to that  
6 extent.

7  
8 Q. Had you thought it through after you were aware,  
9 through your being in court on that day, of what Ridsdale  
10 was charged with and the fact that he had pleaded guilty to  
11 it?

12 A. Sorry?

13  
14 Q. You said that you don't believe you'd thought it  
15 through at the time when you went to court.

16 A. Yes.

17  
18 Q. Was it the case that you thought it through after that  
19 occasion?

20 A. After that occasion, yes.

21  
22 Q. When?

23 A. I don't know how long after that occasion, but in the  
24 process of time you'd begin to form opinions and come to  
25 conclusions, so it's not something that happens  
26 immediately, it's something that happened over a period of  
27 time, on reflection.

28  
29 Q. So the next time that Ridsdale was before the courts  
30 and pleaded guilty was 1994; are you aware of that?

31 A. I'm not aware of those - that sequence.

32  
33 Q. And then the next time he was before the courts was  
34 2006.

35 A. Okay.

36  
37 Q. Are you able to, with that piece of information, help  
38 us with when it was that you took the view you've told us  
39 you had about Bishop Mulkearns and his responsibility?

40 A. As I said at the outset, I can't remember when that  
41 was.

42  
43 Q. Did you share that view with anyone in the church?

44 A. I can't remember specifically, no. More than likely  
45 in conversations with other priests.

46  
47 Q. It's a significant view to have, isn't it, of a

1 Bishop, that they have some responsibility for the  
2 offending that took place on their watch?  
3 A. Well, it is significant, yeah.  
4  
5 Q. And more likely you had discussions in conversations  
6 with other priests about it?  
7 A. More than likely.  
8  
9 Q. Did you speak to the successor Bishop about it?  
10 A. No, not that I recall.  
11  
12 Q. Current Bishop?  
13 A. No.  
14  
15 MS FURNESS: Thank you, Your Honour, nothing further.  
16  
17 THE CHAIR: Q. Tell me this: apart from the problems  
18 that have emerged with families and priests, we hear from  
19 many people who have been abused as altar boys.  
20 A. Yes.  
21  
22 Q. Now, is it still the practice to have altar boys in  
23 the parishes?  
24 A. Altar boys and altar girls.  
25  
26 Q. It still is, is it?  
27 A. And not every parish has them, though they are at  
28 St Alipius.  
29  
30 Q. Has there been discussions in the church about what  
31 the rules of practice should be about the interchange  
32 between priests and altar boys?  
33 A. They'd be the same as the interchange between a priest  
34 and any child.  
35  
36 Q. Which is what?  
37 A. All those precautions about not touching, not being  
38 isolated with them, their respecting them.  
39  
40 Q. We hear commonly of abuse occurring when the child,  
41 altar boy particularly, is alone with the priest in a  
42 sacristy or some --  
43 A. Yes.  
44  
45 Q. Now, can that happen today?  
46 A. I imagine it could happen; it's advised not to happen.  
47

1 Q. Advised where?  
2 A. Well, just in the protocols of not being alone with  
3 children in isolated rooms and so forth with children.  
4  
5 Q. Do you think that injunction is obeyed?  
6 A. To my knowledge, it is.  
7  
8 Q. Ms Furness asked you about when you first came to  
9 think that the Bishop may have failed by moving Ridsdale  
10 around.  
11 A. Yes.  
12  
13 Q. You must have been suspicious in your early days as  
14 the secretary, weren't you?  
15 A. Of why he was being moved?  
16  
17 Q. Yes.  
18 A. No, I wasn't. The sexual abuse of children was not in  
19 the same level of consciousness in people as it is now.  
20  
21 Q. Well, we've taken you through the minutes.  
22 A. Yes.  
23  
24 Q. But you say it just wasn't occurring to you what was  
25 really happening?  
26 A. No, obviously not.  
27  
28 THE CHAIR: Does anyone else have any questions?  
29  
30 MR SECCULL: Just one question, if I may please.  
31  
32 <EXAMINATION BY MR SECCULL:  
33  
34 MR SECCULL: Q. Father McInerney, in answer to questions  
35 put by Counsel Assisting, in terms of those persons who  
36 were not as vigilant as they ought to have been, I believe  
37 your response may have been a reference to Bishops, plural.  
38 In addition to Bishop Mulkearns, who was it that you  
39 thought, in their position as Bishop, that was not as  
40 vigilant as they ought to have been?  
41 A. If I used the term, the word "Bishops", it would have  
42 been just general, not - no other specific people.  
43  
44 THE CHAIR: Mr Gray?  
45  
46 MR GRAY: If Your Honour pleases.  
47

1 <EXAMINATION BY MR GRAY:

2  
3 MR GRAY Q. Father McInerney, you've told the Commission  
4 today that it was when you heard the charges against Gerald  
5 Ridsdale read out in court, that is, in 1993, that you  
6 first learned that he had behaved in these ways against  
7 children by sexually abusing them.

8 A. Yes.

9  
10 Q. You've spoken of how appalled and dismayed you were at  
11 that point in the court that day; is that right?

12 A. Yes, that's correct.

13  
14 Q. And how shocked and aghast you were, I think.

15 A. Yes.

16  
17 Q. Does it follow that at no previous time, either in any  
18 meeting or otherwise, did anyone ever tell you or suggest  
19 to you that Ridsdale was abusing children or suspected of  
20 abusing children?

21 A. I think what follows is that I have absolutely no  
22 recollection of any - of such conversation.

23  
24 Q. And if such conversation --

25  
26 THE CHAIR: Q. Just a minute, you say you have no  
27 recollection.

28 A. Yes.

29  
30 Q. You were taken, of course, to the minute that is  
31 behind tab 11 this morning. We might go there again. Do  
32 you remember the one that talks about confidentiality?

33 A. Yes.

34  
35 Q. And talking about, over the page, Ridsdale and the  
36 temporary appointment?

37 A. Yes, I remember that.

38  
39 Q. You reached the conclusion that the only thing that  
40 could have been talked about in that context was sexual  
41 transgression, didn't you?

42 A. We did this morning perhaps.

43  
44 Q. Yes. That was your evidence.

45 A. Yeah, it doesn't register with me. I mean, this  
46 recollection of this meeting does not register with me, but  
47 in reading those minutes, that's the conclusion to which I

1 would come.

2

3 Q. That must be right. So, apart from Mr Gray's  
4 question, when I talked to you before about when you first  
5 maybe appreciated that the Bishop wasn't doing the right  
6 thing, it goes right back to this time, doesn't it?

7 A. In my consciousness, I don't remember these particular  
8 meetings.

9

10 Q. No, but we've got the minutes --

11 A. I appreciate that.

12

13 Q. And we've agreed together what the minutes tell us,  
14 haven't we?

15 A. We have agreed to that, yes.

16

17 Q. And, does it not follow that, whether you had it front  
18 of mind or not, it goes back to that time that this failure  
19 starts to occur?

20 A. The question is what registered with me, it appears to  
21 me; what registered is --

22

23 Q. We've been over that. We've discussed the  
24 possibilities having regard to the way these minutes are  
25 carefully crafted, and we reached the conclusion, this must  
26 have been a discussion about sexual transgression, haven't  
27 we?

28 A. Yes, okay.

29

30 Q. And, if that's the case, then what we have is the  
31 Bishop and others who have knowledge and do nothing about  
32 it, don't we?

33 A. That would appear to be the conclusion, yes.

34

35 Q. And furthermore, thereafter for some time facilitate  
36 the continual movement of Ridsdale. That's where we end  
37 up, isn't it?

38 A. Yes.

39

40 THE CHAIR: Yes, Mr Gray.

41

42 MR GRAY: Q. Do you have any recollection of  
43 Bishop Mulkearns ever saying anything to the effect that  
44 Ridsdale had some issue with respect to sexual behaviour or  
45 sexual abuse?

46 A. I don't recall him saying that.

47

1 Q. Do you recall him saying that at any time, that is to  
2 say, either in a Consultors Committee meeting or outside a  
3 Consultors Committee meeting?

4 A. I'm sure he would have, but I don't recall specific  
5 instances.  
6

7 Q. If you had heard someone say to you that Ridsdale had  
8 committed sexual abuse or was suspected of having done so,  
9 would it have been - prior to 1993 - would it have been  
10 such a shock to you when the charges were read out on that  
11 day in court?

12 A. I'm sorry, would you?  
13

14 Q. If, prior to the day in court in 1993, you had somehow  
15 come to hear, either from something said in a Consultors  
16 meeting or otherwise, that Ridsdale had abused children or  
17 might have abused children, you would hardly have been  
18 shocked or appalled when you heard the charges read out,  
19 would you?

20 A. I wouldn't think so.  
21

22 Q. Does that indicate to you that, prior to 1993 - and I  
23 will come back to the minutes - you had not in fact heard  
24 anyone say anything to that effect?

25 A. I think what it says is that nothing had registered  
26 with me.  
27

28 THE CHAIR: Q. Father, it might be that what you are now  
29 telling us about your lack of knowledge may not be correct.  
30 And also, about your shock at hearing the charges read may  
31 not be correct.

32 A. I'm sorry, that's absolutely correct, the shock.  
33

34 Q. Well, you understand that that's a possibility, don't  
35 you?

36 A. That that's the way you're reading it?  
37

38 Q. Yes.

39 A. Yeah, I understand that, but I reaffirm that I was  
40 shocked when I heard that, and that was a big period of  
41 change within me.  
42

43 MR GRAY: Q. At any meeting while you were the Bishop's  
44 secretary, that is, between about 1973 and 1978, do you  
45 have any recollection of anyone, whether Bishop Mulkearns  
46 or anyone else, saying such a thing, ie something to the  
47 effect that Ridsdale had abused children or might have done

1 so?  
2 A. In those meetings?  
3  
4 Q. Yes.  
5 A. No.  
6  
7 Q. At the beginning of the questioning this morning there  
8 was a question to you along these lines: that when you were  
9 the secretary in the 1970s the purpose of the Consultors  
10 Committee was primarily to appoint people to positions and  
11 to deal with property matters and the like.  
12 A. Yes.  
13  
14 Q. Remember, and you agreed with that?  
15 A. Yes.  
16  
17 Q. Was it the Consultors Committee that actually did the  
18 appointing of people, or did the Bishop do so?  
19 A. Officially the Bishop did it.  
20  
21 Q. Is the Consultors Committee a committee which the  
22 Bishop can consult to the extent that he chooses to do so?  
23 A. Yes, I believe that's true.  
24  
25 Q. And then, the Bishop having consulted with his  
26 Consultors to the extent that he wants to, it's the Bishop  
27 who makes the decision; is that right?  
28 A. Yes.  
29  
30 THE CHAIR: Q. Was there ever an occasion, to your  
31 knowledge, when an appointment was made by the Bishop,  
32 where the prospect of the appointment hadn't been at the  
33 Consultors?  
34 A. I don't recollect one.  
35  
36 Q. You say you don't recollect that ever happening?  
37 A. No.  
38  
39 MR GRAY: Q. A question was put to you again this  
40 morning which was put in the present tense, appreciating  
41 that you are a Consultor at the moment.  
42 A. Yes.  
43  
44 Q. And the question was to this effect, "It's routinely  
45 the case that the Bishop tells Consultors" - sorry, start  
46 again. The question was, "It's routinely the case that  
47 Bishops", plural, "tell Consultors what they know about

1 people under discussion for appointments, and you answered  
2 "yes" to that. Do you remember that this morning?

3 A. Yes.

4

5 Q. That's your experience now as a Consultor to  
6 Bishop Bird here in Ballarat over the last couple of years;  
7 is that right?

8 A. Yes.

9

10 Q. What about in the 1970s, when you were the secretary  
11 of the Bishop, although not a Consultor yourself? Was it  
12 then the case, in the 1970s, that Bishop Mulkearns told the  
13 Consultors what he knew about people under discussion for  
14 appointments?

15 A. I would guess in some instances.

16

17 Q. Some or --

18 A. Look, I presume he would, but I can't answer  
19 definitively.

20

21 THE CHAIR: Q. When you say you can't answer  
22 definitively, you can answer from your own experience, and  
23 I understood you this morning just to answer the question  
24 generally, that that was --

25 A. That that was the normal practice, yes.

26

27 MR GRAY: Q. You mentioned at one stage, and I don't  
28 have this wording exactly, that at about that time  
29 Bishop Mulkearns had or developed the practice of, in  
30 effect, working out himself in advance of the meeting what  
31 he had in mind doing, in terms of appointments, and  
32 presenting that as his intended decision to the Consultors;  
33 is that right?

34 A. Yes. Because - yes.

35

36 Q. Sorry, go on.

37 A. Well, I think he took the opinion that, sort of coming  
38 in cold, nobody much spoke and you sat there and nothing  
39 happened, so he'd bring in a suggested format and they  
40 could work from there.

41

42 Q. And the format would be, parish A, priest X.

43 A. Yes.

44

45 Q. Parish B, priest Y and so on?

46 A. Yes.

47

1 Q. And there might on any given day be three or four of  
2 those or 10 or 12 or however many it was. Now, typically  
3 in the 1970s, when he did that, was there ever any  
4 opposition to what he proposed?  
5 A. Yes, there could have been, yes.  
6  
7 Q. Often or not often?  
8 A. No, not often.  
9  
10 Q. Ever in your actual recollection?  
11 A. I think so.  
12  
13 Q. Do you have any memory of --  
14 A. No. Specifically, I just think that there may have  
15 been an occasion in which someone was suggested to a  
16 parish, say, as an administrator, or the argument was,  
17 should he be an administrator or should he be appointed  
18 parish priest.  
19  
20 Q. Was it typical, in the meetings that you attended as  
21 secretary in the 1970s, once the Bishop had put forward his  
22 proposed moves, that there would be a lengthy discussion of  
23 any sort about any or all of them?  
24 A. There could have been, yes.  
25  
26 Q. Was it typical?  
27 A. Typical?  
28  
29 Q. Yes.  
30 A. No.  
31  
32 Q. Would that happen at every meeting about every  
33 proposed move?  
34 A. No, no.  
35  
36 Q. Would it happen at every meeting about one or two  
37 proposed moves, or only less often?  
38 A. Less often, I'd say.  
39  
40 Q. So, only at some meetings?  
41 A. Yes.  
42  
43 Q. I just wanted to take you back to a couple of  
44 these minutes, although I hope briefly. Could we have  
45 exhibit 28-31 on the screen please. This is the one you  
46 were shown reasonably early this morning; it's  
47 from December 1993. Do you see that?

1 A. Yes, 16 December, yes.  
2  
3 Q. So this is at the point when you were a Consultor for  
4 a period of some years in the early 1990s.  
5 A. Yes.  
6  
7 Q. As was pointed out, or as you were taken this morning,  
8 at the bottom of the page if we scroll down, there's an  
9 item "staffing" which starts off, "Bishop Mulkearns  
10 reported about", someone. Then there's a  
11 paragraph beginning "the meeting", do you see that?  
12 A. Yes.  
13  
14 Q.  
15 *The meeting then addressed ... After due*  
16 *consideration and discussion the following*  
17 *recommendations were put to the Bishop by*  
18 *the Consultors [about New Year postings].*  
19  
20 At the end of that, when we go halfway down the next  
21 page, the entry says: "Moved", one person, "Seconded",  
22 another person, "Carried".  
23  
24 *Bishop Mulkearns accepted the*  
25 *recommendations of the Consultors and*  
26 *confirmed the above appointments.*  
27  
28 You see all that?  
29 A. Yes.  
30  
31 Q. So that's how things were recorded in December 1993.  
32 Do you have a memory of that arrangement being followed;  
33 that is, here apparently according to the minutes it's the  
34 Consultors making recommendations to the Bishop, rather  
35 than the other way around?  
36 A. This is the proper order of things and the Consultors  
37 might make this recommendation, then the Bishop either  
38 accepts or rejects their propositions.  
39  
40 THE CHAIR: Q. I think, Father, that's what you told us  
41 this morning as to the process that was followed.  
42 A. Pardon?  
43  
44 Q. That's what you told us this morning was the process  
45 that was followed.  
46 A. Yes.  
47

1 MR GRAY: Q. Back in the 1970s, though, when you were  
2 secretary, some 20 years before that, you will have  
3 noticed - and I'll just show them to you again - that  
4 the minutes do not record matters happening in that way.  
5 Does that accord with your recollection?

6 A. This is pointing up the inaccuracy of my recording.

7  
8 Q. If I can just start, I won't do them all, but if I can  
9 start with exhibit 28-32. This is from September 1973, so  
10 20 years before the one we just looked at, and in your  
11 first year as Bishop's secretary; see that?

12 A. Yes.

13  
14 Q. The first page you were taken to, and it includes, if  
15 we scroll down, an item "correspondence" which includes a  
16 letter from Father Ridsdale applying for Port Fairy. Then  
17 on the second page - but I'm looking at the exhibit which  
18 is 28-32, whereas what's on the screen is the redacted one.

19  
20 So, if we could have exhibit 28-32. When we scroll  
21 down to the second page, there's a heading, "Appointments".  
22 I don't know if you can read that, Father?

23 A. Yes, I can, thank you.

24  
25 Q. It simply says "parish priests", with a whole lot of  
26 parishes and names. "Administrators", with parishes and  
27 names, and "assistants", with parishes and names. Do you  
28 see that?

29 A. No, let me scroll up a bit.

30  
31 Q. If it scrolls up a bit further.

32 A. Okay, thank you.

33  
34 Q. Was that an example of the method that you mentioned  
35 the Bishop in those days using, namely, coming to the  
36 meeting with his intended moves and them not being opposed?

37 A. Oh, I couldn't say in that particular meeting.

38  
39 Q. Was that the practice at that time, for the Bishop to  
40 do that as you've described?

41 A. Not at this early stage, I wouldn't think.

42  
43 Q. What was the practice then, at the early stage?

44 A. Where the parishes vacant would be declared and the  
45 Consultors would - sorry, the parishes vacant would be  
46 declared, the application for those parishes would be  
47 announced, and then the Consultors would work with that as

1 to which order appointments should be made.

2

3 Q. Based on this proposed arrangement which had been  
4 brought or not?

5 A. Well, it would usually be based on seniority.

6

7 Q. But I'm referring to the system, if that's the word -  
8 and it's not your word - that you mentioned of the Bishop  
9 bringing to the meeting his intended arrangements?

10 A. No, I think that was a later practice, later than this  
11 time.

12

13 Q. But during your time as secretary?

14 A. Yes, I think so - no, I think - I'm sorry, I think  
15 more likely during my time as Consultor in that second  
16 period.

17

18 Q. So, in the earlier period then, in the 1970s,  
19 typically what happened at the meeting, in terms of  
20 appointments?

21 A. The vacant parishes were announced, the applications  
22 were put forward, they would be ordered down in order of  
23 priority and seniority. The area of more - more discussion  
24 would come in areas of the assistant priests, as to which  
25 parishes should receive an assistant priest or which  
26 assistant priest should be moved from one parish to  
27 another.

28

29 Q. Did you say recommendations?

30 A. Yes.

31

32 Q. Well, how did it go? Recommendation from the  
33 Consultors or a recommendation from the Bishop?

34 A. With the assistant priests?

35

36 Q. Or the parish priests?

37 A. Either way.

38

39 Q. Could be either?

40 A. Yes.

41

42 MR GRAY: Those are my questions, Your Honour.

43

44 THE CHAIR: Q. Can you just give us some picture of the  
45 Consultors process. I take it, you met in a room at the  
46 cathedral or somewhere?

47 A. No, a number of these were in the Bishop's house, I

1 notice. I notice a number of these were in the Bishop's  
2 house.  
3  
4 Q. The Bishop's house?  
5 A. Yes, separated from the cathedral.  
6  
7 Q. Around a table, I assume?  
8 A. Yes, around a table or around a lounge room.  
9  
10 Q. And you all would have known each other pretty well?  
11 A. Absolutely, yes.  
12  
13 Q. And there would have been no inhibition from anyone in  
14 talking and contributing to the discussion, I take it?  
15 A. No, I'm sorry?  
16  
17 Q. No inhibition?  
18 A. No inhibition, no, I wouldn't think so.  
19  
20 Q. And I take it, the Bishop set out to facilitate  
21 discussion and views coming from everyone who he'd put on  
22 to his Consultors Committee, is that it?  
23 A. Yes, and as a young man at the time, it used to  
24 astound me how little people wanted to have to say in that  
25 forum, when they were chosen for a position, they didn't  
26 seem to want to say much, yeah, commit themselves.  
27  
28 Q. What about as an old man?  
29 A. Well, I talk too much now.  
30  
31 Q. But your experience was that everyone had their say if  
32 they wanted to?  
33 A. Yes, if they wanted to; it was completely open for  
34 that, yes.  
35  
36 Q. I mean, no one dominated?  
37 A. No.  
38  
39 THE CHAIR: Yes, does anyone else have any questions?  
40  
41 MS FURNESS: Your Honour, I have one.  
42  
43 Q. The occasion on which you accompanied Ridsdale to  
44 court in 1993 was the first occasion that you had heard  
45 that Ridsdale had been charged with indecent assault?  
46 A. That's my recollection, absolutely.  
47

1 Q. And it's the first time that you had heard that he was  
2 pleading guilty to those charges?  
3 A. Yes, it would have been.  
4  
5 Q. And that astounded you?  
6 A. Yes.  
7  
8 Q. That he had been charged?  
9 A. No, no, the nature of the crimes he'd committed.  
10  
11 Q. That he had committed them?  
12 A. Yes.  
13  
14 Q. That was the first occasion on which you knew that he  
15 had admitted to committing the offences?  
16 A. That's my recollection, yes.  
17  
18 Q. And that he had admitted to child sexual abuse on  
19 children within the parish?  
20 A. Yes, I ...  
21  
22 Q. Prior to that time, had you heard that there had been  
23 allegations or rumours, but not that he had admitted to any  
24 of the conduct the subject of allegations or rumours?  
25 A. I don't recall.  
26  
27 Q. Is it the case that, during your various discussions  
28 over the decades that you knew Ridsdale, that rumours or  
29 allegations falling short of an admission by him came to  
30 your attention?  
31 A. No, I don't recall any.  
32  
33 Q. You accept that, during the course of the Consultor  
34 meetings at which you were present as secretary in the  
35 1970s, that such allegations or rumours may have risen but  
36 you no longer remember them?  
37 A. The minutes indicate that, yes.  
38  
39 MS FURNESS: Thank you. Nothing further, Your Honour.  
40  
41 THE CHAIR: Yes, do you want the Father excused?  
42  
43 MS FURNESS: Yes, Your Honour.  
44  
45 THE CHAIR: Very well. Thank you, Father, you are  
46 excused.  
47

1 <THE WITNESS WITHDREW

2  
3 MS FURNESS: Your Honour, there are no further witnesses  
4 for today. Tomorrow Gerald Ridsdale will be giving  
5 evidence by audio-visual link from the prison.

6  
7 THE CHAIR: At 10 o'clock?

8  
9 MS FURNESS: I'm assuming 10 o'clock, but perhaps there  
10 might be some leeway given the technology involved.

11  
12 THE CHAIR: We'll assume 10 o'clock then. We'll adjourn  
13 until then.

14  
15 AT 2.56PM THE COMMISSION WAS ADJOURNED  
16 TO WEDNESDAY, 27 MAY 2015 AT 10AM  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  
34  
35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  
42  
43  
44  
45  
46  
47

<b>#</b>	8519:35, 8526:41, 8564:2	8505:40, 8505:44, 8526:34, 8594:2, 8594:10	<b>70s</b> [1] - 8517:3	<b>abuses</b> [1] - 8502:30
<b>#28-28</b> [1] - 8505:19	<b>19</b> [5] - 8503:12,	<b>20-odd</b> [1] - 8526:34	<b>73</b> [2] - 8523:7, 8524:21	<b>abusing</b> [7] - 8503:2, 8503:19, 8503:26, 8535:19, 8587:7, 8587:19, 8587:20
<b>#28-29</b> [1] - 8505:28	8505:40, 8505:44, 8565:24, 8572:4	<b>2001</b> [2] - 8576:11, 8576:12	<b>73-78</b> [1] - 8571:30	<b>abusive</b> [1] - 8580:43
<b>#28-30</b> [1] - 8521:20	<b>1962</b> [1] - 8535:22	<b>2006</b> [1] - 8584:34	<b>78</b> [2] - 8523:7, 8524:21	<b>accept</b> [9] - 8539:3, 8539:31, 8546:6, 8552:18, 8553:32, 8555:34, 8559:14, 8574:47, 8597:33
<b>#28-31</b> [1] - 8537:30	<b>1969</b> [5] - 8522:43, 8540:8, 8540:10, 8540:13, 8540:19	<b>2013</b> [5] - 8499:19, 8499:28, 8499:29, 8500:13, 8504:9	<b>79</b> [1] - 8524:17	<b>accepted</b> [2] - 8518:16, 8593:24
<b>#28-32</b> [1] - 8552:11	<b>1970</b> [1] - 8502:29	<b>2015</b> [5] - 8498:27, 8504:8, 8505:11, 8505:22, 8598:16	<b>8</b>	<b>accepts</b> [1] - 8593:38
<b>\$</b>	<b>1970s</b> [9] - 8576:15, 8590:9, 8591:10, 8591:12, 8592:3, 8592:21, 8594:1, 8595:18, 8597:35	<b>20s</b> [1] - 8534:41	<b>8</b> [1] - 8521:13	<b>access</b> [4] - 8500:21, 8568:27, 8580:16, 8582:24
<b>\$1,000</b> [1] - 8503:37	<b>1971</b> [2] - 8540:30, 8551:10	<b>25</b> [1] - 8571:13	<b>80s</b> [1] - 8520:31	<b>accompanied</b> [4] - 8502:46, 8546:18, 8546:21, 8596:43
<b>\$252.60</b> [1] - 8500:17	<b>1972</b> [4] - 8522:43, 8541:38, 8541:43, 8542:1	<b>26</b> [2] - 8498:27, 8505:22	<b>82</b> [1] - 8498:18	<b>accompanying</b> [1] - 8502:44
<b>\$30</b> [1] - 8501:16	<b>1973</b> [6] - 8510:36, 8551:30, 8553:29, 8554:12, 8589:44, 8594:9	<b>26/05/2015</b> [1] - 8505:29	<b>9</b>	<b>accord</b> [1] - 8594:5
<b>0</b>	<b>1974</b> [1] - 8541:39	<b>27</b> [1] - 8598:16	<b>9</b> [2] - 8552:1, 8552:11	<b>accordance</b> [1] - 8584:4
<b>03/05/2015</b> [1] - 8505:20	<b>1976</b> [4] - 8555:41, 8555:44, 8559:5, 8564:2	<b>28</b> [1] - 8498:17	<b>99</b> [1] - 8516:19	<b>according</b> [1] - 8593:33
<b>08/06/1993</b> [1] - 8521:21	<b>1977</b> [1] - 8565:24	<b>28-01</b> [1] - 8561:36	<b>A</b>	<b>accurate</b> [1] - 8513:36
<b>1</b>	<b>1978</b> [4] - 8567:38, 8568:31, 8571:29, 8589:44	<b>28-1</b> [1] - 8555:39	<b>abilities</b> [1] - 8547:28	<b>accused</b> [1] - 8545:14
<b>1</b> [3] - 8553:37, 8562:27, 8563:19	<b>1979</b> [3] - 8510:36, 8524:15, 8571:14	<b>28-31</b> [1] - 8592:45	<b>ability</b> [1] - 8547:25	<b>act</b> [2] - 8512:16, 8532:21
<b>10</b> [7] - 8571:46, 8572:11, 8572:14, 8592:2, 8598:7, 8598:9, 8598:12	<b>1986</b> [1] - 8562:34	<b>28-32</b> [3] - 8594:9, 8594:18, 8594:20	<b>able</b> [7] - 8507:12, 8512:16, 8515:44, 8518:39, 8531:46, 8547:40, 8584:37	<b>acted</b> [1] - 8510:46
<b>10.00am</b> [1] - 8498:27	<b>1990s</b> [3] - 8535:43, 8576:19, 8593:4	<b>29</b> [1] - 8542:1	<b>abolished</b> [1] - 8521:39	<b>action</b> [2] - 8518:44, 8578:27
<b>10.11am</b> [1] - 8499:9	<b>1993</b> [20] - 8517:11, 8517:13, 8517:15, 8518:7, 8518:46, 8520:26, 8521:13, 8537:23, 8537:34, 8572:2, 8572:17, 8583:46, 8584:2, 8587:5, 8589:9, 8589:14, 8589:22, 8592:47, 8593:31, 8596:44	<b>3</b>	<b>absence</b> [1] - 8512:17	<b>actions</b> [1] - 8578:41
<b>10.23am</b> [1] - 8504:44	<b>1994</b> [2] - 8538:20, 8584:30	<b>3</b> [2] - 8505:11, 8568:32	<b>absent</b> [1] - 8518:17	<b>acts</b> [2] - 8529:2, 8529:3
<b>100</b> [3] - 8498:22, 8516:15, 8516:19	<b>1995</b> [1] - 8563:19	<b>30</b> [1] - 8500:3	<b>absolute</b> [1] - 8501:41	<b>actual</b> [1] - 8592:10
<b>109</b> [1] - 8563:5	<b>1996</b> [2] - 8544:44, 8546:3	<b>30-40</b> [1] - 8501:46	<b>absolutely</b> [5] - 8508:9, 8587:21, 8589:32, 8596:11, 8596:46	<b>add</b> [1] - 8579:11
<b>10AM</b> [1] - 8598:16	<b>1998</b> [5] - 8534:22, 8534:23, 8535:17, 8535:23, 8535:44	<b>4</b>	<b>absolution</b> [2] - 8530:45, 8531:1	<b>addition</b> [3] - 8499:17, 8500:38, 8586:38
<b>11</b> [4] - 8541:23, 8555:40, 8562:3, 8587:31		<b>40</b> [1] - 8500:34	<b>absolved</b> [3] - 8529:26, 8531:7, 8534:6	<b>additional</b> [1] - 8499:5
<b>12</b> [8] - 8507:7, 8521:31, 8541:23, 8553:29, 8561:46, 8564:1, 8572:20, 8592:2		<b>5</b>	<b>abstinence</b> [1] - 8527:35	<b>address</b> [1] - 8582:25
<b>12/09/1973</b> [1] - 8552:12		<b>50-something</b> [2] - 8516:9, 8535:3	<b>ABUSE</b> [1] - 8498:13	<b>addressed</b> [3] - 8538:18, 8582:28, 8593:15
<b>13</b> [5] - 8499:29, 8519:30, 8519:31, 8565:10, 8565:20		<b>6</b>	<b>abuse</b> [22] - 8500:16, 8500:18, 8502:5, 8503:35, 8519:20, 8519:22, 8519:38, 8519:47, 8520:36, 8520:47, 8524:32, 8530:27, 8559:9, 8576:36, 8579:8, 8580:28, 8580:30, 8585:40, 8586:18, 8588:45, 8589:8, 8597:18	<b>addressing</b> [1] - 8582:30
<b>131</b> [1] - 8566:19		<b>6</b> [1] - 8518:16	<b>abused</b> [6] - 8523:43, 8534:5, 8585:19, 8589:16, 8589:17, 8589:47	<b>adequately</b> [1] - 8582:28
<b>139</b> [1] - 8563:22		<b>60</b> [2] - 8499:34, 8526:35	<b>abuser</b> [1] - 8581:34	<b>adjourn</b> [1] - 8598:12
<b>14</b> [2] - 8566:30, 8567:37		<b>60s</b> [3] - 8522:23, 8522:34, 8526:15		<b>ADJOURNED</b> [1] - 8598:15
<b>15</b> [1] - 8571:12		<b>62</b> [2] - 8522:20, 8535:16		<b>adjournment</b> [1] - 8537:16
<b>16</b> [7] - 8527:3, 8537:23, 8537:34, 8555:41, 8567:38, 8568:31, 8593:1		<b>65</b> [2] - 8522:20, 8522:21		<b>ADJOURNMENT</b> [2] - 8537:18, 8571:40
<b>16/12/1993</b> [1] - 8537:30		<b>69</b> [2] - 8522:21, 8522:40		<b>ADM</b> [1] - 8562:43
<b>17</b> [1] - 8527:10		<b>7</b>		<b>administrative</b> [1] - 8544:4
<b>18</b> [4] - 8519:34,		<b>7</b> [1] - 8504:7		
	<b>2</b>	<b>70</b> [1] - 8526:35		
	<b>2.56PM</b> [1] - 8598:15			
	<b>20</b> [6] - 8500:13,			

**Administrator** [1] - 8562:37  
**administrator** [15] - 8541:10, 8541:32, 8543:9, 8553:43, 8560:5, 8562:45, 8566:28, 8566:32, 8566:33, 8566:39, 8566:42, 8567:12, 8567:19, 8592:16, 8592:17  
**administrators** [1] - 8594:26  
**admiration** [2] - 8547:25, 8547:29  
**admission** [1] - 8597:29  
**admitted** [3] - 8597:15, 8597:18, 8597:23  
**adopt** [1] - 8514:15  
**adopted** [1] - 8581:40  
**Adrian** [23] - 8499:21, 8502:17, 8502:20, 8502:24, 8502:25, 8502:28, 8502:34, 8502:39, 8502:43, 8502:45, 8503:5, 8503:6, 8503:13, 8503:17, 8503:19, 8503:23, 8503:25, 8503:28, 8503:30, 8503:33, 8504:42, 8505:3, 8505:8  
**ADRIAN** [3] - 8504:44, 8505:19, 8505:28  
**adult** [1] - 8547:28  
**adultery** [1] - 8530:26  
**advance** [5] - 8572:27, 8572:30, 8572:31, 8572:39, 8591:30  
**advice** [3] - 8509:40, 8515:36, 8579:4  
**advisable** [2] - 8556:25, 8559:30  
**advise** [3] - 8506:4, 8508:24, 8558:8  
**advised** [3] - 8519:2, 8585:46, 8586:1  
**advising** [1] - 8513:10  
**affect** [2] - 8527:27, 8527:29  
**affectionate** [1] - 8529:7  
**afterwards** [1] - 8552:26  
**again** [1] - 8556:18  
**age** [2] - 8526:43, 8534:44  
**agenda** [4] - 8507:42, 8508:36, 8508:41, 8581:17  
**aghost** [2] - 8548:25, 8587:14  
**ago** [1] - 8581:28  
**agree** [3] - 8547:14, 8547:19, 8559:1  
**agreeable** [1] - 8499:41  
**agreed** [6] - 8503:30, 8539:7, 8553:42, 8588:13, 8588:15, 8590:14  
**agreement** [1] - 8566:38  
**ahead** [1] - 8500:1  
**aid** [2] - 8528:34, 8528:36  
**Alipius** [22] - 8499:22, 8502:15, 8502:30, 8505:4, 8522:43, 8530:33, 8540:16, 8540:31, 8542:7, 8542:21, 8542:25, 8542:28, 8542:41, 8543:1, 8543:2, 8550:45, 8551:1, 8551:3, 8551:24, 8551:41, 8585:28  
**alive** [1] - 8524:11  
**allegation** [3] - 8502:35, 8524:25, 8524:40  
**allegations** [9] - 8519:39, 8525:5, 8525:12, 8536:17, 8597:23, 8597:24, 8597:29, 8597:35  
**allow** [1] - 8499:41  
**allowed** [1] - 8510:42  
**alone** [2] - 8585:41, 8586:2  
**altar** [7] - 8522:2, 8585:19, 8585:22, 8585:24, 8585:32, 8585:41  
**AM** [1] - 8498:33  
**amicably** [1] - 8499:42  
**amounts** [1] - 8533:25  
**Andrew** [3] - 8498:36, 8501:44, 8534:28  
**ANDREW** [1] - 8499:9  
**Ann** [1] - 8498:35  
**announced** [5] - 8501:17, 8556:23, 8559:25, 8594:47, 8595:21  
**announcing** [1] - 8553:13  
**annual** [1] - 8570:9  
**anonymity** [2] - 8530:34, 8530:38  
**answer** [14] - 8506:28, 8515:44, 8563:24, 8577:4, 8577:21, 8581:4, 8583:7, 8583:33, 8584:4, 8586:34, 8591:18, 8591:21, 8591:22, 8591:23  
**answered** [2] - 8571:23, 8591:1  
**anyway** [4] - 8513:19, 8513:42, 8522:17, 8558:6  
**apart** [3] - 8535:12, 8585:17, 8588:3  
**Apollo** [6] - 8554:31, 8555:5, 8557:25, 8557:27, 8557:34, 8562:39  
**apologise** [1] - 8542:39  
**apology** [1] - 8538:14  
**appalled** [3] - 8548:31, 8587:10, 8589:18  
**appear** [3] - 8558:31, 8564:44, 8588:33  
**appearance** [4] - 8500:5, 8518:41, 8548:18, 8548:19  
**appeared** [2] - 8534:33, 8534:39  
**applicant** [1] - 8514:25  
**applicants** [2] - 8514:11, 8514:22  
**application** [1] - 8594:46  
**applications** [4] - 8514:5, 8514:6, 8514:8, 8595:21  
**applied** [5] - 8509:11, 8514:3, 8554:47, 8555:4, 8567:32  
**applies** [1] - 8582:12  
**apply** [1] - 8551:37  
**applying** [2] - 8554:20, 8594:16  
**appoint** [3] - 8513:4, 8515:27, 8590:10  
**appointed** [35] - 8506:41, 8506:46, 8507:1, 8509:1, 8513:26, 8514:7, 8514:26, 8515:13, 8517:43, 8523:9, 8541:47, 8543:35, 8551:9, 8551:30, 8554:30, 8554:40, 8555:5, 8555:8, 8555:16, 8557:26, 8560:7, 8560:12, 8562:14, 8562:18, 8562:22, 8565:33, 8566:26, 8566:37, 8566:38, 8567:11, 8567:34, 8592:17  
**appointing** [3] - 8537:44, 8543:6, 8590:18  
**appointment** [28] - 8510:8, 8510:27, 8511:21, 8515:35, 8518:42, 8538:34, 8539:39, 8540:15, 8551:34, 8554:5, 8554:13, 8557:16, 8557:22, 8558:9, 8559:6, 8560:10, 8562:7, 8562:8, 8566:28, 8566:32, 8566:34, 8567:28, 8567:30, 8570:39, 8571:1, 8587:36, 8590:31, 8590:32  
**appointments** [16] - 8510:2, 8554:27, 8555:36, 8556:26, 8557:21, 8559:31, 8559:40, 8559:45, 8568:17, 8577:29, 8591:1, 8591:14, 8591:31, 8593:26, 8595:1, 8595:20  
**appointments** [1] - 8594:21  
**appreciate** [1] - 8588:11  
**appreciated** [1] - 8588:5  
**appreciating** [4] - 8528:26, 8528:28, 8528:30, 8590:40  
**appreciation** [1] - 8580:37  
**approach** [3] - 8529:29, 8567:27, 8572:24  
**approached** [4] - 8499:27, 8532:35, 8572:3, 8572:27  
**appropriate** [2] - 8581:13  
**approval** [5] - 8539:15, 8554:1, 8554:13, 8554:16, 8569:5  
**approve** [1] - 8518:11  
**approved** [5] - 8553:42, 8554:5, 8568:26, 8568:47, 8569:2  
**approving** [1] - 8565:7  
**April** [1] - 8500:3  
**area** [5] - 8566:15, 8570:38, 8576:36, 8577:14, 8595:23  
**areas** [2] - 8547:24, 8595:24  
**argument** [1] - 8592:16  
**arisen** [4] - 8556:24, 8559:26, 8559:29, 8583:12  
**arose** [3] - 8518:29, 8518:30, 8561:2  
**around** [1] - 8501:41  
**arrangement** [2] - 8593:32, 8595:3  
**arrangements** [2] - 8540:34, 8595:9  
**arrived** [2] - 8503:1, 8521:39  
**Arundell** [3] - 8517:30, 8517:33, 8565:45  
**aside** [6] - 8538:14, 8576:47, 8579:30, 8579:32, 8579:34, 8583:1  
**aspect** [1] - 8559:47  
**assault** [2] - 8520:9, 8596:45  
**assaulting** [1] - 8574:11  
**assembly** [1] - 8517:8  
**assertations** [1] - 8499:25  
**assist** [2] - 8546:41, 8563:13  
**assistant** [25] - 8515:17, 8515:18, 8515:22, 8516:14, 8540:15, 8540:19, 8540:30, 8541:11, 8541:19, 8541:47, 8543:46, 8544:16, 8545:13, 8545:32, 8551:17, 8551:23, 8559:40, 8559:46, 8562:14, 8562:19, 8562:29, 8595:24, 8595:25, 8595:26, 8595:34  
**assistants** [1] - 8594:27  
**assisting** [1] - 8530:8  
**Assisting** [2] -

8498:40, 8586:35  
**associate** <sup>[1]</sup> -  
8534:32  
**associates** <sup>[1]</sup> -  
8535:14  
**association** <sup>[4]</sup> -  
8524:31, 8534:36,  
8535:7, 8541:21  
**assume** <sup>[13]</sup> -  
8507:45, 8525:1,  
8525:6, 8539:34,  
8542:11, 8545:29,  
8561:26, 8563:18,  
8563:20, 8582:16,  
8582:19, 8596:7,  
8598:12  
**assumed** <sup>[2]</sup> -  
8546:38, 8561:16  
**assumes** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8580:9  
**assuming** <sup>[2]</sup> -  
8535:44, 8598:9  
**astonishment** <sup>[1]</sup> -  
8501:42  
**astound** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8596:24  
**astounded** <sup>[1]</sup> -  
8597:5  
**AT** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8598:15,  
8598:16  
**attempted** <sup>[1]</sup> -  
8524:32  
**attend** <sup>[7]</sup> - 8511:24,  
8551:44, 8568:6,  
8568:12, 8568:14,  
8568:20, 8568:22  
**attended** <sup>[11]</sup> -  
8499:31, 8511:28,  
8511:31, 8511:40,  
8512:45, 8513:17,  
8521:23, 8521:30,  
8568:25, 8569:27,  
8592:20  
**attendees** <sup>[3]</sup> -  
8565:12, 8565:25,  
8565:28  
**attention** <sup>[10]</sup> -  
8510:24, 8521:1,  
8522:6, 8522:24,  
8522:28, 8523:12,  
8523:24, 8555:40,  
8561:45, 8597:30  
**attitude** <sup>[4]</sup> - 8528:9,  
8574:33, 8578:21,  
8579:28  
**audience** <sup>[1]</sup> -  
8547:39  
**audio** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8598:5  
**audio-visual** <sup>[1]</sup> -  
8598:5  
**August** <sup>[5]</sup> - 8522:40,  
8540:10, 8540:13,

8567:38, 8568:31  
**automatically** <sup>[1]</sup> -  
8540:28  
**auxiliary** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8536:44  
**available** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8499:6,  
8530:14, 8530:15  
**aware** <sup>[17]</sup> - 8502:35,  
8512:22, 8528:1,  
8545:17, 8546:9,  
8546:13, 8563:14,  
8566:11, 8566:15,  
8576:14, 8576:16,  
8576:18, 8583:32,  
8584:3, 8584:8,  
8584:30, 8584:31

## B

**bad** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8514:39,  
8525:21, 8525:28  
**Ballarat** <sup>[24]</sup> -  
8498:21, 8498:22,  
8502:15, 8503:19,  
8505:5, 8507:33,  
8512:32, 8521:30,  
8522:40, 8540:20,  
8541:47, 8551:10,  
8551:22, 8562:29,  
8562:30, 8563:6,  
8570:38, 8570:41,  
8572:24, 8576:12,  
8577:13, 8579:23,  
8583:41, 8591:6  
**Ballarat"** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8501:32  
**bankruptcy** <sup>[1]</sup> -  
8500:47  
**baptised** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8502:26  
**barrister** <sup>[6]</sup> - 8572:45,  
8573:16, 8574:3,  
8574:7, 8574:18,  
8575:10  
**based** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8509:40,  
8595:3, 8595:5  
**basic** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8499:37  
**basis** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8500:25,  
8515:28, 8555:18  
**bathroom** <sup>[1]</sup> -  
8540:36  
**Bay** <sup>[6]</sup> - 8554:31,  
8555:5, 8557:25,  
8557:27, 8557:34,  
8562:39  
**bear** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8499:47  
**Beaufort** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8517:44  
**became** <sup>[16]</sup> -  
8500:42, 8501:14,  
8501:26, 8502:34,  
8515:26, 8526:5,  
8526:19, 8526:20,  
8526:30, 8534:11,  
8545:17, 8546:13,

8549:13, 8566:7,  
8583:39, 8584:3  
**become** <sup>[7]</sup> - 8514:44,  
8533:12, 8540:28,  
8546:9, 8580:42,  
8582:17, 8583:32  
**becomes** <sup>[2]</sup> -  
8554:22, 8580:9  
**becoming** <sup>[1]</sup> -  
8581:34  
**bedroom** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8540:42  
**bedrooms** <sup>[2]</sup> -  
8540:39, 8540:40  
**beg** <sup>[7]</sup> - 8520:18,  
8526:26, 8540:12,  
8553:18, 8557:42,  
8565:45, 8571:26  
**began** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8527:30,  
8548:2  
**begin** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8507:9,  
8584:24  
**beginning** <sup>[2]</sup> -  
8590:7, 8593:11  
**behalf** <sup>[7]</sup> - 8548:43,  
8550:25, 8550:38,  
8561:12, 8575:10,  
8575:17, 8575:24  
**behaved** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8587:6  
**behaving** <sup>[1]</sup> -  
8529:25  
**behaviour** <sup>[3]</sup> -  
8527:35, 8527:39,  
8588:44  
**behind** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8563:13,  
8587:31  
**belonged** <sup>[1]</sup> -  
8542:43  
**Best** <sup>[10]</sup> - 8544:18,  
8544:21, 8545:23,  
8545:26, 8545:28,  
8545:33, 8546:5,  
8576:18, 8576:24,  
8576:27  
**best** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8514:17,  
8539:7  
**better** <sup>[5]</sup> - 8508:20,  
8547:38, 8566:47,  
8571:6  
**between** <sup>[13]</sup> -  
8499:18, 8522:43,  
8523:7, 8524:21,  
8535:16, 8535:22,  
8535:23, 8535:45,  
8540:23, 8541:19,  
8585:32, 8585:33,  
8589:44  
**big** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8523:38,  
8589:40  
**bike** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8580:44  
**Bill** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8541:4

**billiard** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8547:44  
**Bird** <sup>[10]</sup> - 8499:19,  
8499:28, 8499:32,  
8502:7, 8502:11,  
8504:18, 8504:21,  
8507:16, 8509:13,  
8591:6  
**Bishop** <sup>[186]</sup> -  
8499:19, 8499:28,  
8499:32, 8499:41,  
8499:43, 8500:3,  
8500:15, 8500:25,  
8500:29, 8501:8,  
8501:22, 8501:31,  
8501:34, 8501:42,  
8502:7, 8502:11,  
8504:18, 8504:21,  
8506:3, 8506:7,  
8506:47, 8507:3,  
8507:12, 8507:16,  
8507:21, 8507:27,  
8507:29, 8507:30,  
8507:33, 8508:12,  
8508:17, 8508:18,  
8508:24, 8508:45,  
8509:13, 8509:25,  
8509:29, 8509:30,  
8509:34, 8509:38,  
8509:44, 8510:13,  
8510:14, 8510:23,  
8510:35, 8510:39,  
8510:41, 8510:44,  
8511:4, 8511:9,  
8511:11, 8511:21,  
8511:22, 8511:24,  
8511:29, 8511:40,  
8512:1, 8512:2,  
8512:4, 8512:31,  
8512:33, 8512:34,  
8512:45, 8513:11,  
8513:17, 8513:40,  
8513:42, 8513:44,  
8514:10, 8514:15,  
8515:35, 8515:47,  
8516:39, 8516:47,  
8517:11, 8517:19,  
8518:7, 8518:42,  
8520:22, 8520:23,  
8521:1, 8524:20,  
8524:40, 8525:1,  
8525:13, 8525:14,  
8525:32, 8531:43,  
8533:46, 8534:3,  
8536:44, 8538:4,  
8538:25, 8538:30,  
8538:43, 8538:44,  
8539:3, 8539:8,  
8539:25, 8539:30,  
8539:39, 8540:3,  
8540:20, 8540:23,  
8540:24, 8540:27,

8540:28, 8540:42,  
8541:5, 8541:13,  
8541:17, 8551:31,  
8551:34, 8553:3,  
8553:13, 8553:47,  
8554:12, 8554:38,  
8555:21, 8556:23,  
8556:35, 8556:43,  
8557:46, 8558:11,  
8558:42, 8559:6,  
8559:19, 8559:25,  
8563:19, 8563:33,  
8563:40, 8564:11,  
8564:32, 8565:1,  
8565:32, 8567:10,  
8567:24, 8571:20,  
8582:4, 8582:6,  
8582:36, 8582:44,  
8582:45, 8582:46,  
8583:2, 8583:9,  
8583:14, 8583:17,  
8583:27, 8584:39,  
8585:1, 8585:9,  
8585:12, 8586:9,  
8586:38, 8586:39,  
8588:5, 8588:31,  
8588:43, 8589:45,  
8590:18, 8590:19,  
8590:22, 8590:25,  
8590:26, 8590:31,  
8590:45, 8591:6,  
8591:11, 8591:12,  
8591:29, 8592:21,  
8593:9, 8593:17,  
8593:24, 8593:34,  
8593:37, 8594:35,  
8594:39, 8595:8,  
8595:33, 8596:20  
**Bishop's** <sup>[13]</sup> -  
8512:17, 8526:12,  
8536:38, 8536:40,  
8539:35, 8554:37,  
8555:44, 8571:29,  
8589:43, 8594:11,  
8595:47, 8596:1,  
8596:4  
**Bishops** <sup>[10]</sup> -  
8509:47, 8579:3,  
8579:17, 8579:19,  
8579:22, 8579:23,  
8582:35, 8586:37,  
8586:41, 8590:47  
**bit** <sup>[6]</sup> - 8506:6,  
8517:37, 8556:45,  
8581:24, 8594:29,  
8594:31  
**Blenkiron** <sup>[4]</sup> -  
8499:19, 8499:27,  
8499:31, 8503:40  
**blonde** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8502:37

<b>board</b> [3] - 8537:38, 8537:41, 8568:40	<b>brought</b> [2] - 8520:47, 8595:4	<b>cathedral</b> [8] - 8501:24, 8510:47, 8530:34, 8530:40, 8551:16, 8551:19, 8595:46, 8596:5	8561:33, 8561:42, 8565:12, 8571:23, 8573:39, 8579:14, 8585:17, 8586:28, 8586:44, 8587:26, 8588:40, 8589:28, 8590:30, 8591:21, 8593:40, 8595:44, 8596:39, 8597:41, 8597:45, 8598:7, 8598:12	8576:4, 8587:4, 8589:10, 8589:18, 8589:30, 8597:2
<b>boarding</b> [1] - 8541:23	<b>build</b> [1] - 8571:9	<b>Catholic</b> [9] - 8501:18, 8505:4, 8522:39, 8529:10, 8563:7, 8563:10, 8568:45, 8580:10, 8580:29	<b>chairs</b> [1] - 8506:36	<b>chastity</b> [14] - 8528:6, 8528:7, 8528:8, 8528:13, 8528:17, 8528:24, 8528:25, 8528:29, 8528:33, 8528:38, 8528:41, 8528:46, 8529:3, 8529:11
<b>Bohan</b> [1] - 8517:27	<b>bundle</b> [3] - 8552:1, 8552:2, 8555:39	<b>CCl</b> [1] - 8501:17	<b>challenge</b> [1] - 8571:9	<b>chat</b> [1] - 8569:44
<b>book</b> [4] - 8552:28, 8561:30, 8561:38	<b>Bungaree</b> [5] - 8557:11, 8557:14, 8562:4, 8563:2, 8563:40	<b>CECV</b> [3] - 8568:40, 8568:44, 8570:39	<b>change</b> [5] - 8513:14, 8531:3, 8531:10, 8582:38, 8589:41	<b>chauffeur</b> [1] - 8510:42
<b>Boston</b> [1] - 8501:4	<b>burning</b> [1] - 8531:39	<b>celebrate</b> [1] - 8518:39	<b>changed</b> [11] - 8529:42, 8530:1, 8549:44, 8565:28, 8565:29, 8578:20, 8578:21, 8579:29, 8580:38, 8580:40	<b>checked</b> [1] - 8513:36
<b>bottom</b> [2] - 8538:26, 8593:8	<b>bush</b> [1] - 8580:44	<b>celibacy</b> [13] - 8527:18, 8527:27, 8527:31, 8527:34, 8527:41, 8528:2, 8528:8, 8528:19, 8528:24, 8528:25, 8528:33, 8528:37	<b>chaplain</b> [8] - 8541:34, 8541:38, 8541:42, 8542:7, 8543:6, 8543:11, 8543:27, 8543:35	<b>child</b> [12] - 8502:31, 8519:38, 8519:47, 8520:9, 8520:36, 8520:47, 8535:25, 8537:1, 8574:11, 8585:34, 8585:40, 8597:18
<b>bound</b> [1] - 8533:39	<b>BY</b> [5] - 8499:11, 8504:5, 8504:46, 8586:32, 8587:1	<b>central</b> [7] - 8516:44, 8569:15, 8570:33, 8570:36, 8570:44, 8571:4, 8571:5	<b>chaplaincy</b> [3] - 8541:22, 8541:25, 8541:29	<b>CHILD</b> [1] - 8498:13
<b>boundaries</b> [1] - 8542:44	<hr/> <b>C</b> <hr/>	<b>century</b> [1] - 8576:27	<b>character</b> [8] - 8547:11, 8547:15, 8547:16, 8547:20, 8547:21, 8549:12, 8549:44, 8550:38	<b>children</b> [33] - 8502:26, 8503:3, 8503:9, 8503:19, 8503:23, 8519:26, 8519:28, 8519:34, 8523:23, 8523:43, 8534:5, 8534:40, 8535:19, 8544:40, 8547:32, 8548:7, 8576:36, 8578:16, 8578:19, 8580:17, 8580:25, 8581:10, 8581:41, 8586:3, 8586:18, 8587:7, 8587:19, 8587:20, 8589:16, 8589:17, 8589:47, 8597:19
<b>box</b> [6] - 8530:35, 8530:39, 8540:41, 8540:47, 8541:5, 8543:22	<b>cannot</b> [3] - 8508:13, 8543:24, 8575:18	<b>ceremonies</b> [2] - 8510:47	<b>charge</b> [6] - 8512:16, 8519:38, 8546:38, 8546:39, 8547:16, 8547:21	<b>choose</b> [1] - 8530:15
<b>boy</b> [1] - 8585:41	<b>canon</b> [2] - 8515:40, 8515:41	<b>certain</b> [8] - 8513:20, 8522:47, 8535:40, 8541:40, 8547:24, 8552:29, 8559:10, 8566:8	<b>charged</b> [22] - 8519:24, 8520:2, 8520:9, 8520:36, 8520:47, 8535:1, 8535:26, 8535:45, 8545:2, 8545:9, 8546:10, 8548:46, 8549:27, 8573:29, 8574:4, 8574:11, 8574:19, 8575:23, 8575:38, 8584:10, 8596:45, 8597:8	<b>chooses</b> [1] - 8590:22
<b>boys</b> [13] - 8503:26, 8523:20, 8524:29, 8526:7, 8543:3, 8543:4, 8543:7, 8547:33, 8580:43, 8585:19, 8585:22, 8585:24, 8585:32	<b>capability</b> [1] - 8509:14	<b>centre</b> [2] - 8508:3, 8570:41	<b>charges</b> [22] - 8519:47, 8535:30, 8546:14, 8546:22, 8548:11, 8548:23, 8548:32, 8548:38, 8550:13, 8550:17, 8550:24, 8573:21, 8573:25, 8575:2, 8575:7, 8575:22,	<b>chosen</b> [1] - 8596:25
<b>Boys</b> [1] - 8542:25	<b>capacities</b> [1] - 8509:26	<b>century</b> [1] - 8576:27		<b>Christi</b> [2] - 8526:15, 8526:18
<b>boys'</b> [4] - 8503:21, 8541:27, 8542:20, 8543:47	<b>capacity</b> [1] - 8509:31	<b>ceremonies</b> [2] - 8510:47		<b>Christian</b> [16] - 8542:7, 8542:12, 8542:21, 8542:28, 8542:32, 8542:34, 8542:42, 8543:1, 8543:42, 8544:12, 8544:17, 8544:26, 8570:20, 8577:29, 8577:33, 8577:39,
<b>Breach</b> [2] - 8528:45, 8529:3	<b>Cardinal</b> [1] - 8501:27	<b>certainly</b> [12] - 8505:37, 8509:12, 8519:35, 8520:1, 8526:10, 8529:4, 8560:39, 8561:18, 8569:2, 8572:14, 8576:23, 8583:44		<b>Christmas</b> [1] - 8538:20
<b>Breach</b> [2] - 8528:45, 8529:3	<b>careers</b> [1] - 8526:45	<b>CHAIR</b> [54] - 8499:1, 8503:43, 8504:1, 8504:11, 8504:21, 8504:32, 8504:37, 8505:34, 8507:45, 8509:23, 8514:34, 8516:7, 8521:16, 8524:24, 8527:33, 8534:3, 8536:7, 8537:16, 8537:26, 8539:19, 8539:45, 8547:38, 8552:6, 8556:43, 8558:41, 8560:35, 8560:43, 8560:47, 8561:4, 8561:8, 8561:14, 8561:21, 8561:26,		<b>church</b> [29] - 8499:25, 8499:39, 8500:27, 8501:28, 8501:37, 8501:45, 8501:47,
<b>Breach</b> [2] - 8528:45, 8529:3	<b>carefully</b> [1] - 8588:25			
<b>Breach</b> [2] - 8528:45, 8529:3	<b>Carried</b> [1] - 8539:5			
<b>Breach</b> [2] - 8528:45, 8529:3	<b>Carried</b> [1] - 8539:14			
<b>Breach</b> [2] - 8528:45, 8529:3	<b>Carried"</b> [1] - 8593:22			
<b>Breach</b> [2] - 8528:45, 8529:3	<b>Carried"</b> [1] - 8538:42			
<b>Breach</b> [2] - 8528:45, 8529:3	<b>CASA</b> [1] - 8500:39			
<b>Breach</b> [2] - 8528:45, 8529:3	<b>Case</b> [1] - 8498:17			
<b>Breach</b> [2] - 8528:45, 8529:3	<b>case</b> [34] - 8506:45, 8510:5, 8510:8, 8514:6, 8515:47, 8516:2, 8520:45, 8533:40, 8535:41, 8541:29, 8542:11, 8546:13, 8547:4, 8552:17, 8554:12, 8554:37, 8557:33, 8557:45, 8558:17, 8558:31, 8559:39, 8559:45, 8560:6, 8567:9, 8568:5, 8575:21, 8575:43, 8577:12, 8584:18, 8588:30, 8590:45, 8590:46, 8591:12, 8597:27			
<b>Breach</b> [2] - 8528:45, 8529:3	<b>cases</b> [2] - 8500:31, 8515:10			
<b>Breach</b> [2] - 8528:45, 8529:3	<b>casual</b> [1] - 8528:2			
<b>Breach</b> [2] - 8528:45, 8529:3	<b>Cathedral</b> [3] - 8503:6, 8551:10, 8551:23			

8528:12, 8528:16,  
8528:42, 8531:5,  
8531:44, 8532:13,  
8533:8, 8533:34,  
8533:39, 8545:2,  
8547:6, 8549:4,  
8577:44, 8577:45,  
8578:25, 8578:44,  
8579:15, 8580:46,  
8582:25, 8582:28,  
8584:43, 8585:30  
**Church** [5] - 8501:18,  
8502:16, 8563:7,  
8563:10, 8580:29  
**circumstances** [5] -  
8524:7, 8550:20,  
8550:27, 8575:39,  
8578:26  
**civil** [4] - 8546:29,  
8546:38, 8546:39,  
8546:43  
**Claffey** [2] - 8534:11,  
8534:29  
**claims** [2] - 8563:11,  
8563:14  
**clear** [1] - 8549:13  
**clearly** [1] - 8517:16  
**close** [7] - 8525:2,  
8525:3, 8535:9,  
8535:13, 8537:12,  
8580:42, 8582:17  
**closer** [2] - 8506:6,  
8570:40  
**Coadjutor** [2] -  
8540:20, 8540:23  
**coadjutor** [1] -  
8540:25  
**Coate** [1] - 8498:35  
**coherent** [1] - 8552:27  
**cold** [1] - 8591:38  
**colleague** [1] -  
8534:12  
**collectively** [1] -  
8580:5  
**College** [3] - 8521:24,  
8521:30, 8541:24  
**Colley** [2] - 8517:20,  
8517:21  
**Collins** [6] - 8499:4,  
8499:7, 8499:13,  
8504:17, 8504:28,  
8534:28  
**COLLINS** [1] - 8499:9  
**column** [2] - 8564:19,  
8564:47  
**coming** [19] - 8501:39,  
8514:16, 8521:9,  
8532:27, 8533:20,  
8533:31, 8536:3,  
8536:24, 8539:30,  
8539:34, 8540:8,  
8548:18, 8550:45,  
8564:1, 8570:26,  
8571:44, 8591:37,  
8594:35, 8596:21  
**COMMISSION** [2] -  
8498:12, 8598:15  
**Commission** [9] -  
8499:14, 8499:18,  
8501:39, 8503:13,  
8505:1, 8560:39,  
8561:11, 8568:45,  
8587:3  
**Commissioner** [3] -  
8498:35, 8499:4,  
8505:31  
**Commissioners** [3] -  
8579:44, 8580:1,  
8580:5  
**commit** [1] - 8596:26  
**commitment** [1] -  
8531:10  
**committed** [8] -  
8528:42, 8550:20,  
8550:28, 8578:25,  
8578:41, 8589:8,  
8597:9, 8597:11  
**committee** [8] -  
8506:8, 8507:14,  
8507:32, 8508:33,  
8520:16, 8520:22,  
8520:28, 8590:21  
**Committee** [35] -  
8503:14, 8505:40,  
8505:46, 8506:2,  
8506:12, 8506:16,  
8506:27, 8507:5,  
8507:9, 8507:17,  
8507:20, 8507:25,  
8507:26, 8507:37,  
8507:46, 8509:5,  
8510:9, 8510:24,  
8511:38, 8515:32,  
8516:1, 8518:7,  
8520:13, 8520:35,  
8520:46, 8521:6,  
8535:46, 8536:4,  
8564:8, 8589:2,  
8589:3, 8590:10,  
8590:17, 8590:21,  
8596:22  
**Committee's** [1] -  
8551:44  
**Committees** [2] -  
8536:34, 8536:37  
**committees** [1] -  
8506:36  
**committing** [1] -  
8597:15  
**common** [4] -  
8531:14, 8540:36,  
8557:21, 8567:27  
**commonly** [6] -  
8505:8, 8511:28,  
8525:16, 8542:45,  
8580:9, 8585:40  
**commonplace** [1] -  
8556:43  
**community** [2] -  
8504:25, 8525:25  
**comparing** [1] -  
8500:15  
**comparison** [2] -  
8500:22, 8500:24  
**competition** [1] -  
8570:47  
**complaint** [3] -  
8511:43, 8519:38,  
8579:4  
**complaints** [18] -  
8512:23, 8522:5,  
8522:24, 8522:27,  
8523:15, 8523:16,  
8523:22, 8525:34,  
8525:42, 8535:18,  
8535:24, 8535:38,  
8537:1, 8545:36,  
8545:43, 8576:15,  
8579:7, 8583:28  
**completely** [3] -  
8524:26, 8583:23,  
8596:33  
**concealing** [1] -  
8533:29  
**concept** [1] - 8580:13  
**concerned** [1] -  
8575:44  
**concluded** [2] -  
8499:42, 8502:3  
**conclusion** [7] -  
8531:44, 8533:31,  
8576:44, 8587:39,  
8587:47, 8588:25,  
8588:33  
**conclusions** [1] -  
8584:25  
**concur** [1] - 8574:41  
**condition** [4] -  
8531:30, 8560:12,  
8560:13, 8560:21  
**conditional** [4] -  
8559:41, 8559:46,  
8560:1, 8560:10  
**conditionally** [1] -  
8560:5  
**conduct** [9] - 8522:6,  
8535:18, 8536:3,  
8557:39, 8558:1,  
8558:4, 8563:12,  
8577:13, 8597:24  
**conferences** [6] -  
8581:16, 8581:18,  
8581:22, 8581:29,  
8581:35, 8581:46  
**confess** [9] - 8502:40,  
8529:35, 8530:27,  
8530:29, 8530:30,  
8531:11, 8531:15,  
8533:21, 8547:24  
**confessed** [2] -  
8531:8, 8533:41  
**confesses** [1] -  
8531:45  
**confessing** [3] -  
8530:3, 8530:42,  
8532:15  
**confession** [15] -  
8529:13, 8529:26,  
8529:45, 8530:2,  
8530:31, 8530:35,  
8530:45, 8531:9,  
8531:27, 8531:33,  
8531:37, 8532:31,  
8532:44, 8533:29,  
8533:36  
**confessional** [9] -  
8529:16, 8529:18,  
8530:5, 8530:35,  
8530:39, 8530:44,  
8531:12, 8532:27,  
8533:15  
**confessions** [3] -  
8530:23, 8530:25,  
8530:36  
**confessor** [7] -  
8529:32, 8529:35,  
8529:38, 8530:9,  
8530:11, 8530:18,  
8534:6  
**confided** [2] - 8537:5,  
8537:11  
**confidential** [2] -  
8558:47, 8559:15  
**confidentiality** [10] -  
8556:21, 8556:38,  
8556:44, 8558:27,  
8558:43, 8559:14,  
8559:19, 8559:23,  
8559:34, 8587:32  
**confirmed** [3] -  
8540:6, 8566:29,  
8593:26  
**confused** [3] -  
8542:38, 8542:39,  
8581:23  
**confuses** [1] - 8553:9  
**connection** [2] -  
8551:18, 8551:27  
**Connors** [3] -  
8507:30, 8507:33,  
8508:18  
**conscious** [1] -  
8504:32  
**consciousness** [2] -  
8586:19, 8588:7  
**consensus** [1] -  
8539:20  
**consent** [1] - 8532:19  
**consequences** [1] -  
8582:21  
**consider** [2] -  
8503:31, 8511:47  
**consideration** [4] -  
8538:23, 8538:44,  
8538:47, 8593:16  
**considered** [3] -  
8512:4, 8538:33,  
8541:15  
**considers** [1] - 8506:4  
**consult** [1] - 8590:22  
**consultative** [2] -  
8506:8, 8507:32  
**consulted** [1] -  
8590:25  
**Consultor** [11] -  
8508:12, 8515:46,  
8558:16, 8559:22,  
8568:21, 8590:41,  
8591:5, 8591:11,  
8593:3, 8595:15,  
8597:33  
**Consultors** [112] -  
8503:14, 8505:40,  
8505:46, 8506:2,  
8506:11, 8506:16,  
8506:27, 8507:5,  
8507:9, 8507:17,  
8507:20, 8507:25,  
8507:26, 8507:36,  
8507:46, 8508:24,  
8509:5, 8509:9,  
8509:24, 8509:30,  
8509:47, 8510:9,  
8510:24, 8511:31,  
8511:32, 8511:35,  
8511:38, 8512:46,  
8513:2, 8513:10,  
8513:18, 8514:21,  
8514:34, 8515:12,  
8515:32, 8515:37,  
8516:1, 8516:33,  
8517:11, 8518:7,  
8518:43, 8520:13,  
8520:20, 8520:35,  
8520:37, 8520:46,  
8521:3, 8521:6,  
8521:13, 8535:46,  
8536:4, 8536:10,  
8536:15, 8536:17,  
8536:34, 8536:36,

8537:33, 8537:38,  
8537:41, 8537:43,  
8538:10, 8538:47,  
8539:2, 8539:6,  
8539:30, 8551:44,  
8552:35, 8552:45,  
8552:47, 8553:4,  
8553:16, 8553:20,  
8553:26, 8553:34,  
8554:1, 8554:6,  
8554:13, 8556:13,  
8556:22, 8556:44,  
8559:21, 8564:8,  
8565:20, 8565:29,  
8567:11, 8567:38,  
8568:5, 8569:1,  
8569:24, 8571:13,  
8583:26, 8589:2,  
8589:3, 8589:15,  
8590:9, 8590:17,  
8590:21, 8590:26,  
8590:33, 8590:45,  
8590:47, 8591:13,  
8591:32, 8593:18,  
8593:25, 8593:34,  
8593:36, 8594:45,  
8594:47, 8595:33,  
8595:45, 8596:22  
**CONSULTORS** [1] -  
8521:20  
**Consultors** [1] -  
8538:25  
**consults** [1] - 8506:8  
**contact** [2] - 8503:37,  
8581:41  
**contacts** [1] - 8581:43  
**contained** [1] -  
8561:38  
**contemporary** [1] -  
8517:36  
**content** [1] - 8528:12  
**contents** [2] -  
8505:14, 8505:23  
**context** [1] - 8587:40  
**continual** [1] -  
8588:36  
**continue** [2] -  
8531:10, 8531:12  
**contribute** [1] -  
8578:2  
**contributed** [2] -  
8577:46, 8578:31  
**contributing** [1] -  
8596:14  
**control** [1] - 8501:33  
**conversation** [6] -  
8500:14, 8501:26,  
8581:37, 8587:22,  
8587:24  
**conversations** [3] -  
8525:36, 8584:45,  
8585:5  
**convicted** [15] -  
8503:19, 8534:18,  
8535:17, 8535:23,  
8535:44, 8535:45,  
8544:40, 8544:44,  
8545:9, 8545:14,  
8545:23, 8545:29,  
8546:3, 8546:4,  
8546:5  
**conviction** [1] -  
8534:22  
**convictions** [2] -  
8576:18, 8576:26  
**copies** [1] - 8552:4  
**copy** [7] - 8517:10,  
8537:23, 8537:24,  
8560:35, 8560:38,  
8561:47, 8572:6  
**Corpus** [2] - 8526:15,  
8526:18  
**correct** [13] - 8504:8,  
8505:14, 8505:23,  
8509:27, 8509:32,  
8509:36, 8549:1,  
8563:46, 8582:26,  
8587:12, 8589:29,  
8589:31, 8589:32  
**correspondence** [4] -  
8554:20, 8554:26,  
8555:3, 8594:15  
**council** [3] - 8516:46,  
8553:8, 8553:42  
**Council** [11] -  
8511:39, 8516:41,  
8516:42, 8517:8,  
8544:23, 8552:32,  
8552:36, 8552:42,  
8553:10, 8553:23,  
8560:41  
**counsel** [1] - 8566:12  
**Counsel** [3] - 8498:40,  
8503:13, 8586:35  
**counselling** [1] -  
8566:16  
**couple** [5] - 8502:40,  
8527:1, 8569:9,  
8591:6, 8592:43  
**course** [8] - 8499:24,  
8518:44, 8535:35,  
8573:44, 8582:11,  
8587:30, 8597:33  
**Court** [1] - 8498:21  
**court** [30] - 8502:44,  
8502:46, 8503:2,  
8546:15, 8546:21,  
8547:23, 8548:18,  
8548:34, 8548:37,  
8549:19, 8549:22,  
8549:40, 8549:42,  
8572:3, 8572:5,  
8572:21, 8572:27,  
8573:10, 8574:26,  
8574:45, 8575:22,  
8575:29, 8575:31,  
8584:9, 8584:15,  
8587:5, 8587:11,  
8589:11, 8589:14,  
8596:44  
**courts** [5] - 8546:29,  
8583:46, 8584:2,  
8584:29, 8584:33  
**cover** [2] - 8533:16,  
8533:17  
**covered** [1] - 8563:11  
**coveted** [1] - 8570:44  
**crafted** [1] - 8588:25  
**creation** [1] - 8528:31  
**crime** [14] - 8531:34,  
8531:37, 8531:41,  
8531:42, 8531:45,  
8531:47, 8532:5,  
8532:6, 8532:32,  
8533:24, 8533:26,  
8533:30, 8533:40  
**crimes** [4] - 8533:16,  
8533:17, 8549:26,  
8597:9  
**criminal** [4] - 8546:39,  
8546:43, 8546:47,  
8577:13  
**cross** [1] - 8581:23  
**cross-purposes** [1] -  
8581:23  
**crosses** [6] - 8560:35,  
8560:43, 8561:1,  
8564:44, 8566:20,  
8568:32  
**cultural** [2] - 8578:24,  
8578:31  
**culture** [4] - 8577:44,  
8578:1, 8580:29,  
8581:32  
**curious** [1] - 8535:2  
**current** [7] - 8506:11,  
8506:16, 8507:36,  
8531:40, 8532:12,  
8554:22, 8585:12  
**cut** [1] - 8561:29

---

**D**

---

**Dalglish** [1] -  
8502:19  
**Damascus** [1] -  
8541:24  
**date** [9] - 8504:7,  
8504:8, 8504:9,  
8507:10, 8522:10,  
8522:13, 8540:5,  
8562:33  
**dated** [4] - 8505:10,  
8505:22, 8537:23,  
8567:38  
**DATED** [5] - 8505:19,  
8505:29, 8521:20,  
8537:30, 8552:11  
**David** [2] - 8519:16,  
8521:2  
**days** [13] - 8516:31,  
8517:2, 8517:15,  
8518:20, 8522:18,  
8527:15, 8527:31,  
8535:12, 8547:5,  
8569:28, 8572:39,  
8586:13, 8594:35  
**dead** [1] - 8501:47  
**deal** [5] - 8510:41,  
8511:4, 8528:21,  
8531:40, 8590:11  
**dealing** [1] - 8581:13  
**dealings** [1] - 8536:30  
**deals** [1] - 8582:7  
**dealt** [4] - 8509:5,  
8510:40, 8539:39,  
8556:22  
**decade** [3] - 8523:33,  
8524:6, 8576:26  
**decades** [1] - 8597:28  
**deceased** [1] -  
8517:28  
**December** [5] -  
8537:23, 8537:34,  
8592:47, 8593:1,  
8593:31  
**decide** [2] - 8503:14,  
8514:7  
**decided** [1] - 8502:16  
**decision** [10] - 8508:4,  
8508:46, 8509:8,  
8514:25, 8514:29,  
8515:35, 8528:39,  
8539:21, 8590:27,  
8591:32  
**decisions** [2] -  
8515:31, 8515:47  
**declare** [1] - 8500:46  
**declared** [2] -  
8594:44, 8594:46  
**defensive** [1] -  
8501:14  
**deficiencies** [2] -  
8547:15, 8547:20  
**definitively** [2] -  
8591:19, 8591:22  
**degrees** [1] - 8529:7  
**delay** [2] - 8556:25,  
8559:31  
**denied** [1] - 8523:44  
**DENNIS** [1] - 8499:9  
**describe** [1] - 8533:19  
**described** [6] -  
8540:45, 8540:46,  
8543:18, 8543:21,  
8556:11, 8594:40  
**desire** [2] - 8500:11,  
8531:3  
**detail** [3] - 8553:32,  
8555:33, 8558:6  
**detailed** [1] - 8568:15  
**details** [2] - 8499:21,  
8575:13  
**detected** [1] - 8578:27  
**determine** [1] - 8511:3  
**determined** [1] -  
8509:19  
**determining** [1] -  
8563:13  
**develop** [1] - 8499:42  
**developed** [1] -  
8591:29  
**devoutly** [1] - 8533:43  
**dictating** [1] - 8510:45  
**died** [5] - 8514:46,  
8515:1, 8524:8,  
8524:14, 8524:15  
**difference** [1] -  
8540:23  
**different** [18] -  
8506:19, 8508:33,  
8529:40, 8535:4,  
8535:5, 8537:41,  
8542:19, 8542:21,  
8542:29, 8542:30,  
8553:10, 8555:30,  
8570:13, 8572:6,  
8575:34, 8577:28,  
8577:42, 8581:40  
**difficult** [1] - 8560:8  
**difficulties** [3] -  
8536:8, 8536:9,  
8536:10  
**diocesan** [3] -  
8521:27, 8523:6,  
8544:35  
**Diocesan** [5] -  
8552:31, 8552:36,  
8552:42, 8553:10,  
8553:23  
**Diocese** [6] - 8501:32,  
8511:39, 8512:32,  
8522:40, 8551:22,  
8563:6  
**diocese** [41] -  
8500:46, 8501:10,  
8501:11, 8501:21,  
8501:23, 8502:11,  
8506:27, 8507:47,  
8510:43, 8511:30,  
8511:44, 8512:16,

8512:24, 8516:8, 8516:16, 8516:26, 8516:40, 8516:42, 8519:45, 8519:46, 8520:35, 8523:23, 8525:33, 8536:31, 8536:32, 8536:46, 8536:47, 8544:7, 8544:9, 8556:24, 8559:26, 8559:29, 8561:31, 8566:2, 8568:17, 8569:22, 8569:33, 8570:37, 8570:41, 8582:8, 8582:41	8539:21, 8554:39, 8555:23, 8558:29, 8558:37, 8560:18, 8570:1, 8570:28, 8573:25, 8581:18, 8581:45, 8588:26, 8591:1, 8591:13, 8592:22, 8593:16, 8595:23, 8596:14, 8596:21	8545:33, 8546:4, 8576:19, 8576:23, 8576:27	8587:17, 8589:2, 8589:15, 8593:37, 8595:37, 8595:39	8556:45
<b>dire</b> [1] - 8500:30	<b>discussions</b> [10] - 8508:47, 8509:13, 8532:35, 8536:47, 8558:17, 8563:33, 8581:9, 8585:5, 8585:30, 8597:27	<b>down</b> [13] - 8530:37, 8538:38, 8562:18, 8563:23, 8564:47, 8565:17, 8571:10, 8573:18, 8593:8, 8593:20, 8594:15, 8594:21, 8595:22	<b>elsewhere</b> [2] - 8509:2, 8579:26	<b>excuse</b> [2] - 8531:43, 8553:15
<b>direct</b> [4] - 8511:22, 8512:4, 8512:33, 8512:34	<b>dismayed</b> [1] - 8587:10	<b>dozen</b> [1] - 8526:31	<b>email</b> [1] - 8499:43	<b>excused</b> [3] - 8504:38, 8597:41, 8597:46
<b>directed</b> [1] - 8516:45	<b>dispensation</b> [1] - 8527:6	<b>draw</b> [1] - 8555:39	<b>embracing</b> [1] - 8529:4	<b>exhibit</b> [6] - 8555:39, 8561:36, 8592:45, 8594:9, 8594:17, 8594:20
<b>directly</b> [1] - 8552:28	<b>disposal</b> [2] - 8506:9, 8513:5	<b>dreadful</b> [2] - 8524:1, 8524:5	<b>emerged</b> [2] - 8504:26, 8585:18	<b>EXHIBIT</b> [5] - 8505:19, 8505:28, 8521:20, 8537:30, 8552:11
<b>disappeared</b> [1] - 8500:43	<b>disruption</b> [5] - 8523:38, 8523:39, 8523:42, 8523:47, 8524:4	<b>drive</b> [1] - 8510:44	<b>emerges</b> [1] - 8539:21	<b>existed</b> [1] - 8581:32
<b>disappointment</b> [2] - 8534:26, 8542:27	<b>disseminate</b> [1] - 8582:7	<b>driving</b> [1] - 8502:14	<b>emotions</b> [1] - 8530:7	<b>exists</b> [1] - 8577:41
<b>disbursement</b> [1] - 8539:7	<b>dissemination</b> [1] - 8581:12	<b>DSP</b> [1] - 8500:18	<b>enable</b> [1] - 8509:39	<b>expand</b> [1] - 8499:18
<b>discovered</b> [1] - 8577:47	<b>distracted</b> [1] - 8524:9	<b>due</b> [2] - 8538:23, 8593:15	<b>end</b> [9] - 8507:2, 8507:27, 8514:15, 8538:15, 8540:2, 8557:17, 8564:47, 8588:36, 8593:20	<b>expect</b> [21] - 8510:23, 8520:8, 8520:10, 8536:12, 8536:19, 8543:11, 8543:13, 8543:27, 8555:20, 8555:24, 8556:34, 8556:41, 8558:27, 8560:21, 8560:32, 8560:33, 8563:42, 8564:32, 8564:35, 8567:10, 8570:47
<b>discuss</b> [4] - 8510:24, 8516:44, 8524:40, 8525:8	<b>distributed</b> [1] - 8500:39	<b>during</b> [12] - 8511:42, 8522:5, 8522:23, 8544:41, 8545:32, 8569:43, 8576:19, 8583:35, 8595:13, 8595:15, 8597:27, 8597:33	<b>endure</b> [1] - 8501:47	<b>expectation</b> [7] - 8514:34, 8514:36, 8514:38, 8515:22, 8529:10, 8536:16, 8558:21
<b>discussed</b> [25] - 8508:37, 8508:42, 8508:45, 8524:44, 8524:46, 8526:11, 8532:23, 8532:30, 8533:33, 8533:37, 8536:10, 8538:33, 8545:1, 8553:33, 8553:34, 8558:5, 8558:6, 8558:10, 8569:36, 8570:5, 8581:17, 8581:28, 8582:3, 8582:5, 8588:23	<b>divided</b> [1] - 8516:42	<b>early</b> [8] - 8499:28, 8522:18, 8541:38, 8586:13, 8592:46, 8593:4, 8594:41, 8594:43	<b>endured</b> [1] - 8501:45	<b>expected</b> [3] - 8536:9, 8563:38, 8570:6
<b>discussion</b> [46] - 8500:15, 8508:32, 8508:35, 8508:40, 8509:35, 8510:2, 8510:19, 8513:25, 8514:1, 8514:17, 8514:31, 8514:35, 8514:43, 8515:7, 8515:12, 8520:34, 8525:17, 8530:9, 8532:28, 8536:15, 8538:24, 8538:44, 8539:1, 8539:9, 8539:11, 8539:20,	<b>doctrine</b> [1] - 8528:42	<b>easier</b> [1] - 8570:42	<b>engage</b> [2] - 8548:10, 8581:42	<b>experience</b> [10] - 8509:13, 8534:4, 8534:8, 8550:6, 8557:46, 8567:3, 8580:2, 8591:5, 8591:22, 8596:31
	<b>document</b> [11] - 8560:22, 8560:36, 8561:1, 8561:4, 8561:6, 8561:9, 8561:43, 8561:46, 8563:18, 8581:11	<b>East</b> [7] - 8502:15, 8505:5, 8541:47, 8562:30, 8576:12, 8577:13, 8583:41	<b>engages</b> [1] - 8509:34	<b>expert</b> [1] - 8566:16
	<b>documents</b> [3] - 8521:16, 8561:35, 8561:40	<b>eat</b> [1] - 8569:44	<b>enquiries</b> [1] - 8561:31	<b>explain</b> [2] - 8546:34, 8567:10
	<b>dominated</b> [1] - 8596:36	<b>ecclesiastical</b> [1] - 8518:41	<b>enquiry</b> [1] - 8546:28	<b>explained</b> [6] - 8499:32, 8499:36, 8518:43, 8556:35, 8563:40, 8564:33
	<b>don't</b> [1] - 8501:35	<b>Edenhope</b> [5] - 8562:42, 8562:43, 8564:23, 8564:34, 8566:27	<b>ensuite</b> [1] - 8540:43	<b>extent</b> [6] - 8510:42, 8511:1, 8525:22, 8584:6, 8590:22, 8590:26
	<b>donated</b> [1] - 8503:38	<b>education</b> [3] - 8508:30, 8527:14, 8547:28	<b>ensure</b> [4] - 8539:25, 8561:21, 8577:17, 8582:4	<b>extraordinary</b> [1] - 8556:47
	<b>done</b> [15] - 8499:36, 8503:37, 8504:25, 8531:31, 8533:21, 8533:25, 8560:39, 8575:23, 8575:41, 8579:32, 8583:20, 8583:21, 8584:3, 8589:8, 8589:47	<b>Education</b> [1] - 8568:45	<b>enter</b> [2] - 8521:36, 8579:39	<b>exulted</b> [2] - 8580:10, 8582:23
	<b>doubt</b> [3] - 8553:33, 8554:46, 8555:1	<b>Edward</b> [1] - 8544:18	<b>entered</b> [2] - 8526:40, 8575:11	
	<b>Dowlan</b> [8] - 8544:18, 8544:40, 8545:26,	<b>effect</b> [7] - 8500:17, 8500:23, 8588:43, 8589:24, 8589:47, 8590:44, 8591:30	<b>entry</b> [1] - 8593:21	
		<b>effectively</b> [1] - 8553:26	<b>equipped</b> [1] - 8571:6	
		<b>either</b> [11] - 8520:6, 8539:31, 8546:40, 8581:22, 8583:20,	<b>event</b> [4] - 8510:21, 8514:25, 8515:1, 8515:26	
			<b>events</b> [1] - 8578:32	
			<b>evidence</b> [16] - 8499:4, 8499:17, 8504:19, 8504:22, 8504:27, 8534:3, 8547:40, 8548:38, 8548:42, 8550:38, 8550:46, 8552:6, 8570:27, 8583:26, 8587:44, 8598:5	
			<b>exact</b> [1] - 8540:25	
			<b>exactly</b> [2] - 8523:40, 8591:28	
			<b>EXAMINATION</b> [5] - 8499:11, 8504:5, 8504:46, 8586:32, 8587:1	
			<b>example</b> [1] - 8594:34	
			<b>exception</b> [1] - 8518:39	
			<b>exceptional</b> [1] -	

## F

**face** [4] - 8500:42,  
8530:37, 8533:44  
**face-to-face** [1] -

8530:37	8541:9, 8541:10,	8507:2, 8513:40,	<b>formally</b> [2] - 8566:26,	<b>functions</b> [1] -
<b>facilitate</b> [3] -	8541:11, 8541:32,	8515:36, 8518:17,	8581:17	8566:33
8580:29, 8588:35,	8541:38, 8541:44,	8519:37, 8520:3,	<b>format</b> [2] - 8591:39,	<b>funded</b> [1] - 8500:27
8596:20	8545:47, 8546:3,	8521:9, 8523:22,	8591:42	<b>funding</b> [1] - 8499:26
<b>facilitated</b> [2] -	8546:9, 8546:25,	8523:27, 8524:29,	<b>formation</b> [1] -	<b>funds</b> [2] - 8501:12,
8578:26, 8581:33	8546:28, 8549:33,	8524:30, 8538:15,	8506:37	8501:29
<b>facing</b> [3] - 8546:22,	8552:14, 8553:14,	8540:15, 8544:44,	<b>formed</b> [1] - 8535:4	<b>Furness</b> [6] - 8498:40,
8548:39, 8549:46	8553:22, 8553:33,	8545:17, 8546:5,	<b>forms</b> [1] - 8499:38	8499:1, 8503:43,
<b>fact</b> [9] - 8508:16,	8553:41, 8554:2,	8546:13, 8546:14,	<b>forth</b> [6] - 8506:9,	8560:35, 8579:28,
8519:45, 8539:29,	8554:5, 8554:20,	8553:12, 8556:16,	8510:46, 8526:6,	8586:8
8549:14, 8549:26,	8555:13, 8555:21,	8564:11, 8576:26,	8529:7, 8547:45,	<b>FURNESS</b> [51] -
8550:19, 8567:15,	8555:23, 8555:34,	8583:9, 8583:46,	8586:3	8499:3, 8499:11,
8584:10, 8589:23	8563:5, 8565:36,	8586:8, 8587:6,	<b>forthcoming</b> [1] -	8499:13, 8503:45,
<b>facts</b> [1] - 8563:13	8567:25, 8568:2,	8588:4, 8594:11,	8499:26	8504:42, 8504:46,
<b>faculties</b> [10] -	8568:38, 8586:34,	8594:14, 8596:44,	<b>fortunately</b> [1] -	8505:1, 8505:17,
8518:38, 8519:2,	8587:3, 8593:40,	8597:1, 8597:14	8548:1	8505:26, 8505:37,
8519:5, 8519:10,	8594:16, 8594:22,	<b>firstly</b> [1] - 8564:33	<b>forum</b> [3] - 8532:26,	8508:23, 8509:38,
8519:17, 8519:19,	8597:41, 8597:45	<b>Fiscalini</b> [4] - 8553:4,	8533:13, 8596:25	8514:43, 8516:38,
8519:42, 8520:5,	<b>father</b> [17] - 8505:39,	8564:12, 8564:16,	<b>forward</b> [3] - 8539:34,	8521:12, 8521:18,
8520:8, 8520:13	8507:45, 8509:23,	8565:32	8592:21, 8595:22	8521:23, 8525:32,
<b>failed</b> [1] - 8586:9	8517:27, 8521:23,	<b>fit</b> [1] - 8551:16	<b>four</b> [4] - 8507:11,	8530:29, 8534:10,
<b>failing</b> [1] - 8560:3	8524:8, 8524:14,	<b>Fitzgerald</b> [4] -	8526:38, 8533:9,	8536:22, 8537:14,
<b>failure</b> [1] - 8588:18	8524:15, 8537:22,	8544:19, 8544:23,	8592:1	8537:20, 8537:28,
<b>Fairy</b> [6] - 8554:21,	8537:32, 8539:19,	8545:39, 8545:40	<b>Francis</b> [3] - 8504:42,	8537:32, 8539:38,
8555:4, 8555:8,	8551:9, 8560:47,	<b>five</b> [2] - 8506:41,	8505:3, 8542:45	8540:2, 8548:4,
8555:16, 8557:30,	8565:12, 8566:26,	8542:4	<b>FRANCIS</b> [3] -	8552:9, 8552:14,
8594:16	8571:44, 8589:28	<b>Flanagan</b> [2] -	8504:44, 8505:19,	8557:4, 8559:39,
<b>faithful</b> [1] - 8528:41	<b>father"</b> [1] - 8554:23	8553:41, 8554:2	8505:28	8560:38, 8560:45,
<b>falling</b> [1] - 8597:29	<b>favourable</b> [1] -	<b>Flanagan's</b> [1] -	<b>frank</b> [2] - 8514:35,	8561:6, 8561:11,
<b>familiar</b> [3] - 8580:13,	8550:5	8554:5	8536:14	8561:16, 8561:35,
8580:20, 8582:16	<b>feasible</b> [1] - 8566:35	<b>flippant</b> [1] - 8527:23	<b>Frank</b> [4] - 8512:11,	8561:45, 8565:20,
<b>families</b> [5] - 8550:7,	<b>feature</b> [1] - 8581:30	<b>flowed</b> [1] - 8510:47	8525:38, 8525:39,	8571:25, 8571:36,
8581:10, 8582:18,	<b>February</b> [1] - 8499:29	<b>follow</b> [4] - 8549:41,	8565:39	8571:42, 8574:43,
8585:18	<b>February</b> [1] -	8558:46, 8587:17,	<b>free</b> [2] - 8500:10,	8582:35, 8585:15,
<b>family</b> [5] - 8522:2,	8557:17	8588:17	8500:21	8596:41, 8597:39,
8523:40, 8580:10,	<b>feelings</b> [2] - 8548:37,	<b>followed</b> [6] -	<b>frequently</b> [2] -	8597:43, 8598:3,
8580:16, 8580:42	8548:40	8555:30, 8567:30,	8507:37, 8518:26	8598:9
<b>family's</b> [1] - 8524:7	<b>fellow</b> [1] - 8502:5	8569:24, 8593:32,	<b>friend</b> [1] - 8502:5	<b>furthermore</b> [1] -
<b>far</b> [7] - 8517:7,	<b>felt</b> [1] - 8527:30	8593:41, 8593:45	<b>friendly</b> [4] - 8522:1,	8588:35
8572:30, 8572:31,	<b>few</b> [2] - 8502:14,	<b>following</b> [4] -	8526:19, 8526:20,	
8573:3, 8582:29,	8538:10	8530:45, 8538:24,	8526:30	<b>G Gail</b> [1]
8582:32, 8582:33	<b>fewer</b> [1] - 8517:7	8556:34, 8593:16	<b>friends</b> [1] - 8535:13	- 8498:40 <b>gains</b> [1] -
<b>Father</b> [74] - 8499:21,	<b>fifty</b> [1] - 8516:11	<b>follows</b> [2] - 8509:38,	<b>friendship</b> [1] - 8535:7	8580:16 <b>gallery</b> [1] -
8502:17, 8503:18,	<b>fifty-odd</b> [1] - 8516:11	8587:21	<b>friendships</b> [1] -	8547:36 <b>games</b> [2] -
8503:21, 8503:22,	<b>file</b> [2] - 8560:27,	<b>foreshadowed</b> [2] -	8535:4	8547:44,
8503:26, 8504:15,	8562:27	8504:18, 8569:14	<b>front</b> [8] - 8502:24,	8550:46
8505:7, 8505:8,	<b>fill</b> [2] - 8514:2,	<b>forgive</b> [1] - 8531:46	8505:43, 8505:45,	<b>general</b> [6] - 8500:15,
8510:5, 8514:32,	8515:28	<b>forgiveness</b> [4] -	8540:41, 8541:5,	8510:18, 8528:8,
8515:43, 8517:16,	<b>finance</b> [1] - 8508:27	8530:3, 8531:2,	8547:43, 8571:45,	8569:22, 8581:37,
8517:20, 8517:21,	<b>financial</b> [2] -	8531:4, 8531:7	8588:17	8586:42
8517:30, 8517:33,	8500:30, 8500:36	<b>form</b> [5] - 8506:7,	<b>fruit</b> [1] - 8500:1	<b>General</b> [14] -
8517:39, 8518:33,	<b>fine</b> [1] - 8546:47	8516:33, 8561:37,	<b>fulfil</b> [3] - 8508:8,	8502:12, 8506:24,
8518:46, 8519:37,	<b>finished</b> [1] - 8527:4	8583:9, 8584:24	8508:16, 8509:26	8506:31, 8512:6,
8519:45, 8520:1,	<b>Finnigan</b> [3] -	<b>formal</b> [5] - 8533:33,	<b>full</b> [6] - 8505:2,	8512:13, 8512:15,
8520:8, 8520:12,	8517:20, 8536:22,	8539:26, 8567:30,	8505:3, 8514:35,	8512:23, 8512:35,
8520:34, 8520:42,	8571:33	8581:47, 8582:3	8527:30, 8536:14,	8517:20, 8525:34,
8523:36, 8531:14,	<b>Finnigan"</b> [1] -	<b>formalised</b> [1] -	8556:16	8525:36, 8564:12,
8533:24, 8534:10,	8538:39	8539:22	<b>fully</b> [1] - 8528:1	8565:33
8534:11, 8540:8,	<b>firmly</b> [1] - 8501:33	<b>formality</b> [2] -	<b>functioning</b> [1] -	<b>generally</b> [8] -
8541:3, 8541:8,	<b>first</b> [33] - 8505:10,	8539:17, 8539:23	8571:6	8506:41, 8511:24,

8530:30, 8530:45,  
8530:46, 8558:37,  
8567:29, 8591:24  
**Generals** [1] - 8506:23  
**geographically** [2] -  
8512:42, 8512:43  
**George** [1] - 8502:43  
**Gerald** [6] - 8541:44,  
8543:24, 8564:26,  
8564:33, 8587:4,  
8598:4  
**Gerard** [1] - 8544:19  
**gift** [1] - 8528:30  
**girls** [2] - 8541:24,  
8585:24  
**girls'** [3] - 8541:26,  
8542:20, 8542:41  
**Girls'** [1] - 8542:25  
**given** [24] - 8503:33,  
8509:4, 8514:38,  
8531:4, 8533:7,  
8537:10, 8548:37,  
8550:38, 8550:46,  
8555:17, 8558:17,  
8558:21, 8558:28,  
8559:8, 8559:34,  
8560:38, 8569:5,  
8570:27, 8576:1,  
8579:35, 8583:26,  
8583:27, 8592:1,  
8598:10  
**go** [1] - 8573:19  
**God** [2] - 8528:30,  
8531:2  
**gossip** [2] - 8525:25,  
8525:28  
**government** [2] -  
8500:27, 8501:29  
**granted** [1] - 8509:11  
**Gray** [3] - 8504:32,  
8586:44, 8588:40  
**GRAY** [15] - 8504:13,  
8504:24, 8504:35,  
8561:18, 8561:24,  
8561:29, 8586:46,  
8587:1, 8587:3,  
8588:42, 8589:43,  
8590:39, 8591:27,  
8594:1, 8595:42  
**Gray's** [1] - 8588:3  
**great** [2] - 8528:21,  
8531:40  
**greeted** [1] - 8502:19  
  
**Grenville** [1] - 8498:22  
**gross** [1] - 8500:23  
**group** [7] - 8499:33,  
8506:3, 8506:7,  
8534:32, 8537:45,  
8576:34, 8577:39  
**growth** [1] - 8569:41

**guess** [4] - 8520:29,  
8578:10, 8583:36,  
8591:15  
**guilty** [11] - 8548:20,  
8573:32, 8573:36,  
8575:3, 8575:5,  
8575:11, 8575:16,  
8575:39, 8584:10,  
8584:30, 8597:2

## H

**hair** [1] - 8502:38  
**half** [1] - 8538:37  
**halfway** [1] - 8593:20  
**Hamilton** [1] - 8517:45  
**hand** [3] - 8506:21,  
8506:38, 8507:3  
**handwriting** [10] -  
8539:45, 8552:14,  
8552:18, 8555:34,  
8556:4, 8564:5,  
8567:41, 8571:17,  
8571:21, 8571:25  
**handwritten** [1] -  
8517:16  
**happier** [1] - 8546:35  
**happily** [1] - 8529:27  
**happy** [2] - 8526:29,  
8537:8  
**hard** [1] - 8561:47  
**hardly** [1] - 8589:17  
**hazard** [1] - 8520:29  
**heading** [6] - 8518:33,  
8538:15, 8554:19,  
8562:11, 8562:38,  
8594:21  
**Healing** [1] - 8560:41  
**hear** [13] - 8512:1,  
8523:37, 8530:36,  
8531:37, 8534:21,  
8535:17, 8535:24,  
8545:28, 8545:33,  
8579:43, 8585:18,  
8585:40, 8589:15  
**heard** [33] - 8502:28,  
8520:3, 8525:12,  
8525:21, 8525:42,  
8526:6, 8530:25,  
8531:33, 8533:15,  
8534:5, 8534:7,  
8534:18, 8535:30,  
8546:14, 8548:11,  
8548:23, 8550:13,  
8550:17, 8550:23,  
8559:21, 8559:22,  
8576:3, 8576:32,  
8580:26, 8587:4,  
8589:7, 8589:18,  
8589:23, 8589:40,  
8596:44, 8597:1,

8597:22  
**hearing** [10] - 8519:37,  
8533:28, 8534:4,  
8572:42, 8572:45,  
8572:47, 8573:3,  
8573:7, 8573:45,  
8589:30  
**Hearing** [1] - 8498:17  
**Heart** [1] - 8570:18  
**heated** [1] - 8501:26  
**held** [7] - 8506:15,  
8510:35, 8513:18,  
8515:10, 8517:11,  
8518:16, 8558:17  
**help** [14] - 8500:38,  
8503:3, 8503:35,  
8509:30, 8520:27,  
8528:21, 8546:35,  
8547:8, 8547:10,  
8560:47, 8562:1,  
8572:8, 8579:4,  
8584:37  
**helped** [1] - 8503:14  
**helping** [1] - 8501:39  
**helps** [2] - 8505:45,  
8518:6  
**highest** [1] - 8533:37  
**highlight** [1] - 8561:37  
**Hill** [2] - 8562:19,  
8562:30  
**himself** [3] - 8510:41,  
8511:11, 8591:30  
**hold** [4] - 8506:26,  
8506:28, 8580:1,  
8583:39  
**holding** [1] - 8507:16  
**holds** [3] - 8506:31,  
8506:38, 8544:9  
**home** [1] - 8503:22  
**homelessness** [1] -  
8500:32  
**honest** [1] - 8514:30  
**honestly** [2] - 8536:1,  
8543:24  
**honour** [2] - 8578:6,  
8578:9  
**Honour** [25] - 8499:3,  
8503:45, 8504:15,  
8504:35, 8508:1,  
8521:12, 8524:41,  
8528:14, 8530:42,  
8537:14, 8537:20,  
8552:3, 8552:9,  
8561:16, 8561:19,  
8561:39, 8571:36,  
8571:42, 8585:15,  
8586:46, 8595:42,  
8596:41, 8597:39,  
8597:43, 8598:3  
**Honours** [2] - 8499:3,

8505:31  
**hope** [3] - 8499:47,  
8533:43, 8592:44  
**horrendous** [1] -  
8549:26  
**horrified** [2] -  
8548:12, 8548:32  
**Horsham** [1] - 8562:33  
**house** [8] - 8540:42,  
8540:46, 8541:2,  
8543:38, 8579:40,  
8595:47, 8596:2,  
8596:4  
**household** [1] -  
8580:17  
**households** [1] -  
8582:24  
**human** [1] - 8525:25  
**hundred** [1] - 8516:18  
**hurt** [1] - 8534:27  
**husband** [1] - 8502:20

## I

**idea** [9] - 8529:2,  
8529:45, 8544:46,  
8547:47, 8548:9,  
8550:9, 8561:2,  
8572:40, 8574:36  
**ideas** [3] - 8499:38,  
8499:42, 8582:7  
**idolised** [1] - 8545:41  
**image** [1] - 8580:39  
**imagination** [1] -  
8543:8  
**imagine** [3] - 8520:43,  
8541:35, 8585:46  
**immediate** [4] -  
8499:37, 8500:32,  
8500:36, 8583:13  
**immediately** [3] -  
8502:5, 8503:40,  
8584:26  
**impact** [2] - 8504:25,  
8527:30  
**impeding** [1] - 8530:8  
**import** [1] - 8530:4  
**important** [5] -  
8506:4, 8507:46,  
8508:7, 8508:16,  
8525:9  
**improper** [1] - 8541:16  
**in-service** [2] -  
8581:24, 8581:25  
  
**inaccuracy** [1] -  
8594:6  
**include** [2] - 8499:20,  
8508:27  
**included** [2] -  
8552:35, 8552:46

**includes** [4] -  
8508:30, 8552:45,  
8594:14, 8594:15  
**Including** [1] -  
8539:29  
**including** [2] -  
8525:33, 8544:18  
**income** [1] - 8501:22  
**increasingly** [1] -  
8501:26  
**indecent** [1] - 8596:45  
**indeed** [6] - 8510:1,  
8512:41, 8518:6,  
8520:9, 8558:4,  
8578:35  
**indicate** [4] - 8513:45,  
8557:2, 8589:22,  
8597:37  
**indicated** [2] -  
8530:43, 8554:38  
**indication** [1] -  
8524:31  
**indistinct** [1] -  
8555:18  
**individual** [1] -  
8516:34  
**individually** [1] -  
8577:2  
**individuals** [1] -  
8500:24  
**informal** [1] - 8499:33  
**information** [6] -  
8509:40, 8510:10,  
8510:11, 8514:22,  
8574:44, 8584:37  
**informed** [1] - 8567:29  
**informing** [1] -  
8567:27  
**Inglewood** [6] -  
8557:8, 8562:23,  
8562:42, 8563:26,  
8563:35, 8563:39  
**inhibition** [3] -  
8596:13, 8596:17,  
8596:18  
**initial** [1] - 8500:43  
**initiated** [1] - 8500:14  
**injunction** [1] - 8586:5  
**Inquiry** [2] - 8499:24,  
8500:6  
**inquiry** [1] - 8501:27  
**instance** -  
[2]  
8506:37, 8560:2  
**instances** [2] -  
8589:5, 8591:15  
**instead** [1] - 8502:11  
**INSTITUTIONAL** [1] -  
8498:12  
**institutional** [1] -  
8579:25

**instructing** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8561:27  
**instruction** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8581:8  
**Insurances** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8501:18, 8563:7, 8563:10  
**insured** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8563:6  
**Integrity** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8581:11, 8582:7  
**intend** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8531:11  
**intended** <sup>[4]</sup> - 8553:14, 8591:32, 8594:36, 8595:9  
**intention** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8553:37  
**interactions** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8516:34  
**interchange** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8585:31, 8585:33  
**intercourse** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8529:4  
**interest** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8569:3, 8569:15  
**interested** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8570:3  
**interim** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8500:25  
**Interjection** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8547:36  
**interjections** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8547:39  
**interpretation** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8530:44  
**interruption** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8547:40  
**interview** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8563:19  
**interviews** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8563:12  
**intimidated** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8548:34  
**intimidation** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8548:36  
**INTO** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8498:12  
**introduced** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8499:32  
**invitation** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8507:46  
**invite** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8499:14  
**invited** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8506:7, 8507:45, 8568:39  
**invites** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8532:28  
**involved** <sup>[6]</sup> - 8502:35, 8525:8, 8528:29, 8544:3, 8570:39, 8598:10  
**involvement** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8543:46  
**involving** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8502:10  
**isolated** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8585:38, 8586:3  
**issue** <sup>[9]</sup> - 8519:20,

8519:22, 8521:7, 8529:29, 8532:35, 8559:10, 8560:2, 8582:24, 8588:44  
**issues** <sup>[4]</sup> - 8516:45, 8520:15, 8583:12  
**item** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8564:23, 8593:9, 8594:15  
**itself** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8516:46

## J

**January** <sup>[9]</sup> - 8538:20, 8542:1, 8555:41, 8559:5, 8566:30, 8569:16, 8569:20, 8569:23, 8569:24  
**Jennifer** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8498:35  
**Joan** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8502:19, 8502:21  
**job** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8513:33, 8536:43, 8552:20  
**John** <sup>[5]</sup> - 8517:40, 8521:41, 8526:23, 8541:3, 8541:32  
**Joseph's** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8521:24  
**judgment** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8513:5, 8574:47  
**July** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8565:24  
**June** <sup>[6]</sup> - 8517:11, 8517:15, 8520:26, 8521:13, 8541:43, 8563:19  
**Justice** <sup>[5]</sup> - 8498:33, 8498:35, 8500:40, 8503:36, 8560:41

## K

**keen** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8539:25  
**keep** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8531:38, 8532:43  
**kept** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8556:27, 8558:47, 8559:15  
**Kevin** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8526:23  
**kind** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8530:3, 8540:40  
**Kiniry** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8555:13, 8555:15, 8555:16  
**kiss** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8529:7  
**kissing** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8529:5  
**knowing** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8535:16, 8535:22, 8546:21  
**knowledge** <sup>[9]</sup> - 8509:25, 8533:34, 8574:30, 8574:45, 8575:24, 8586:6, 8588:31, 8589:29, 8590:31  
**known** <sup>[8]</sup> - 8502:25,

8509:30, 8509:40, 8541:22, 8542:45, 8570:2, 8575:15, 8596:10  
**knows** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8504:28, 8509:39, 8509:45

## L

**lack** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8589:29  
**lacked** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8579:6  
**laid** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8514:40  
**land** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8544:7, 8544:9  
**large** <sup>[4]</sup> - 8510:41, 8510:43, 8512:41, 8514:15  
**Larkins** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8526:23  
**last** <sup>[7]</sup> - 8499:4, 8504:17, 8504:33, 8507:39, 8521:5, 8533:9, 8591:6  
**late** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8520:31, 8535:43  
**Latin** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8521:33, 8521:36  
**law** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8515:40, 8515:41  
**lawyer** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8572:43  
**leadership** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8501:40  
**leads** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8528:39  
**learn** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8524:33, 8524:36, 8531:26  
**learned** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8580:42, 8587:6  
**learning** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8582:22  
**least** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8521:42, 8576:15  
**leave** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8515:26, 8559:20  
**leaving** <sup>[4]</sup> - 8538:14, 8570:6, 8576:47, 8583:1  
**leeway** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8598:10  
**left** <sup>[4]</sup> - 8502:3, 8522:16, 8527:16, 8564:19  
**lengthy** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8558:29, 8592:22  
**Leo** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8544:19, 8564:12  
**less** <sup>[5]</sup> - 8519:30, 8527:7, 8580:34, 8592:37, 8592:38  
**Letter** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8554:20  
**letter** <sup>[5]</sup> - 8504:18, 8567:29, 8567:30, 8568:38, 8594:16  
**letters** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8510:45

**level** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8499:39, 8581:9, 8586:19  
**levels** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8533:37  
**licensed** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8544:12  
**lie** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8524:33, 8524:36  
**lies** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8578:41  
**life** <sup>[10]</sup> - 8524:7, 8527:42, 8527:45, 8528:7, 8528:18, 8529:45, 8530:6, 8530:7, 8559:8, 8570:41  
**light** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8499:26, 8501:38, 8569:20  
**likely** <sup>[6]</sup> - 8522:34, 8580:34, 8584:44, 8585:5, 8585:7, 8595:15  
**limited** <sup>[4]</sup> - 8501:12, 8530:32, 8549:47, 8566:39  
**limits** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8583:6  
**line** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8553:41, 8569:12  
**lines** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8569:9, 8590:8  
**link** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8598:5  
**list** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8514:16, 8514:20  
**listen** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8578:46, 8579:2  
**listened** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8525:47  
**listening** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8524:37  
**lists** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8556:7  
**live** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8528:7, 8543:11, 8543:15  
**lived** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8540:45, 8541:2, 8543:42  
**lives** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8528:18  
**living** <sup>[4]</sup> - 8528:39, 8540:34, 8551:40, 8576:35  
**local** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8499:39, 8503:35  
**location** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8500:11  
**logically** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8558:46  
**look** <sup>[11]</sup> - 8501:33, 8505:34, 8523:9, 8541:35, 8548:2, 8553:2, 8558:41, 8561:21, 8581:27, 8591:18  
**Look** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8575:37  
**looked** <sup>[9]</sup> - 8534:41, 8534:43, 8548:11, 8555:33, 8556:12, 8558:15, 8558:26, 8565:17, 8594:10  
**looking** <sup>[9]</sup> - 8509:29,

8528:9, 8528:26, 8528:28, 8537:44, 8555:35, 8561:14, 8575:43, 8594:17  
**looks** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8546:30  
**lounge** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8547:43, 8596:8  
**lunch** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8571:38  
**LUNCHEON** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8571:40  
**lying** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8524:30

## M

**Madden** <sup>[5]</sup> - 8512:11, 8525:38, 8525:39, 8565:39, 8568:2  
**Magistrates'** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8498:21  
**mail** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8510:40, 8511:3, 8511:11  
**main** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8513:7, 8513:8  
**maintain** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8527:19, 8535:7  
**majority** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8513:19  
**makeup** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8581:26  
**malnutrition** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8500:31  
**man** <sup>[5]</sup> - 8544:24, 8574:1, 8574:27, 8596:23, 8596:28  
**management** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8560:2  
**March** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8564:2  
**Maria** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8542:45  
**marked** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8561:40  
**markings** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8561:36  
**marks** <sup>[3]</sup> - 8560:40, 8560:45, 8568:33  
**marriage** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8528:4  
**married** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8559:20  
**marry** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8527:36, 8527:38  
**marrying** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8527:41  
**Martin** <sup>[4]</sup> - 8541:3, 8541:9, 8541:10, 8541:32  
**Martin's** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8541:23  
**Maryborough** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8553:43  
**Mass** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8518:40  
**master** <sup>[4]</sup> - 8510:46, 8569:38, 8570:12, 8570:15  
**matriculation** <sup>[2]</sup> - 8527:5, 8527:6  
**matt** <sup>[1]</sup> - 8526:23  
**matter** <sup>[29]</sup> - 8503:1,

8503:2, 8509:4,  
8509:10, 8511:14,  
8515:6, 8515:12,  
8526:6, 8526:11,  
8529:12, 8535:29,  
8535:35, 8545:1,  
8546:41, 8546:47,  
8547:23, 8549:19,  
8549:23, 8555:23,  
8559:30, 8559:41,  
8564:11, 8568:47,  
8569:3, 8569:47,  
8572:4, 8581:45  
**matters** [35] - 8502:40,  
8506:4, 8506:9,  
8508:24, 8508:27,  
8508:30, 8508:36,  
8508:37, 8508:41,  
8508:42, 8510:40,  
8510:41, 8511:3,  
8511:4, 8511:29,  
8513:11, 8527:13,  
8529:14, 8530:4,  
8539:10, 8539:39,  
8553:33, 8553:34,  
8556:22, 8556:24,  
8559:4, 8559:26,  
8559:29, 8576:2,  
8581:17, 8582:5,  
8582:8, 8590:11,  
8594:4  
**MAY** [1] - 8598:16  
**McClellan** [1] -  
8498:33  
**McDermott** [1] -  
8571:34  
**McDonald** [1] -  
8526:23  
**MCINERNEY** [3] -  
8504:44, 8505:19,  
8505:29  
**McInerney** [10] -  
8499:22, 8502:17,  
8504:15, 8504:42,  
8505:3, 8514:32,  
8517:47, 8553:3,  
8586:34, 8587:3  
**McKenzie** [4] - 8523:9,  
8565:42, 8565:43,  
8565:45  
**McKinnon** [3] -  
8517:39, 8517:40  
**McMahon** [1] - 8553:4  
**meal** [1] - 8503:8  
**mean** [23] - 8503:25,  
8512:38, 8523:42,  
8525:24, 8527:34,  
8527:47, 8528:6,  
8528:13, 8529:6,  
8531:1, 8531:11,  
8533:35, 8540:39,  
8560:23, 8564:29,  
8577:27, 8577:37,  
8578:40, 8579:24,  
8579:34, 8583:13,  
8587:45, 8596:36  
**meaning** [1] - 8530:14  
**means** [11] - 8528:2,  
8531:2, 8559:14,  
8561:19, 8561:24,  
8561:47, 8562:45,  
8566:32, 8569:20,  
8580:16, 8580:30  
**meant** [6] - 8527:31,  
8527:35, 8540:26,  
8556:36, 8556:38,  
8576:4  
**mechanism** [1] -  
8580:29  
**media** [1] - 8526:10  
**mediated** [1] - 8531:5  
**medical** [1] - 8500:22  
**medium** [1] - 8531:5  
**meet** [11] - 8499:36,  
8499:46, 8500:8,  
8502:11, 8507:37,  
8509:15, 8516:29,  
8516:30, 8516:44  
**meeting** [87] -  
8499:18, 8499:21,  
8499:29, 8499:31,  
8499:41, 8499:42,  
8499:43, 8499:47,  
8500:13, 8500:14,  
8502:3, 8502:14,  
8503:40, 8504:8,  
8507:41, 8507:42,  
8508:37, 8508:42,  
8509:9, 8513:18,  
8513:38, 8513:41,  
8513:44, 8514:38,  
8515:32, 8517:10,  
8518:11, 8518:13,  
8518:16, 8519:4,  
8519:13, 8520:38,  
8520:46, 8521:1,  
8521:3, 8521:14,  
8536:11, 8537:33,  
8537:37, 8538:18,  
8540:2, 8552:32,  
8552:35, 8552:37,  
8553:23, 8553:26,  
8553:47, 8554:43,  
8555:12, 8555:20,  
8555:22, 8556:8,  
8556:12, 8556:13,  
8556:31, 8557:26,  
8558:8, 8559:36,  
8563:38, 8565:21,  
8565:28, 8567:38,  
8567:45, 8568:13,  
8568:20, 8568:22,  
8568:25, 8568:27,  
8568:31, 8569:24,  
8571:13, 8587:18,  
8587:46, 8589:2,  
8589:3, 8589:16,  
8589:43, 8591:30,  
8592:32, 8592:36,  
8593:11, 8593:15,  
8594:36, 8594:37,  
8595:9, 8595:19  
**MEETING** [1] -  
8521:20  
**meeting** [1] - 8552:42  
**meetings** [30] -  
8502:10, 8507:11,  
8507:39, 8509:47,  
8511:24, 8511:28,  
8511:32, 8511:40,  
8512:46, 8513:2,  
8515:12, 8516:38,  
8536:15, 8538:29,  
8539:40, 8551:44,  
8556:23, 8556:44,  
8558:4, 8560:11,  
8568:6, 8568:12,  
8568:26, 8568:28,  
8583:26, 8588:8,  
8590:2, 8592:20,  
8592:40, 8597:34  
**meets** [1] - 8517:8  
**Melbourne** [3] -  
8570:40, 8572:5,  
8572:21  
**member** [5] - 8505:46,  
8507:20, 8511:32,  
8553:8, 8568:39  
**Member** [1] - 8498:33  
**MEMBER** [1] -  
8571:38  
**members** [2] -  
8579:15, 8582:12  
**membership** [1] -  
8506:11  
**memory** [2] - 8592:13,  
8593:32  
**men** [6] - 8526:33,  
8526:43, 8576:35,  
8578:35, 8579:7,  
8579:11  
**mention** [1] - 8500:7  
**mentioned** [6] -  
8503:12, 8504:27,  
8579:28, 8591:27,  
8594:34, 8595:8  
**Mercy** [1] - 8521:28  
**mercy** [1] - 8542:40  
**met** [3] - 8516:41,  
8518:20, 8595:45  
**method** [1] - 8594:34  
**microphone** [1] -  
8506:6  
**mid** [1] - 8535:43  
**mid-to-late** [1] -  
8535:43  
**might** [38] - 8499:39,  
8503:8, 8505:34,  
8514:1, 8521:12,  
8525:5, 8525:20,  
8526:31, 8526:35,  
8527:5, 8534:1,  
8535:41, 8556:25,  
8557:38, 8558:11,  
8559:4, 8559:6,  
8559:16, 8559:30,  
8560:2, 8560:4,  
8561:39, 8570:28,  
8571:7, 8574:15,  
8574:37, 8574:40,  
8574:43, 8575:44,  
8579:31, 8581:22,  
8587:31, 8589:17,  
8589:28, 8589:47,  
8592:1, 8593:37,  
8598:10  
**Mildura** [9] - 8521:24,  
8521:41, 8521:42,  
8522:7, 8522:9,  
8522:17, 8522:41,  
8523:39, 8562:29  
**military** [1] - 8500:16  
**million** [1] - 8501:16  
**mind** [6] - 8519:7,  
8559:43, 8579:14,  
8579:15, 8588:18,  
8591:31  
**mine** [1] - 8555:36  
**minimum** [1] -  
8556:27  
**Ministry** [2] - 8581:11,  
8582:7  
**ministry** [2] - 8581:13,  
8583:23  
**minor** [6] - 8503:1,  
8510:40, 8546:41,  
8547:22, 8549:19,  
8549:22  
**minors** [1] - 8530:27  
**minute** [5] - 8539:46,  
8558:41, 8570:26,  
8587:26, 8587:30  
**minutes** [59] -  
8510:45, 8511:33,  
8513:22, 8513:33,  
8513:36, 8517:10,  
8517:15, 8518:10,  
8518:15, 8520:26,  
8521:12, 8521:13,  
8537:22, 8537:33,  
8537:37, 8538:43,  
8539:13, 8540:5,  
8550:18, 8550:26,  
8551:45, 8552:20,  
8552:23, 8552:31,  
8552:36, 8553:19,  
8555:33, 8555:38,  
8555:40, 8556:4,  
8556:12, 8558:15,  
8558:22, 8558:29,  
8558:33, 8560:11,  
8563:45, 8564:1,  
8564:8, 8565:7,  
8565:20, 8567:38,  
8568:13, 8568:15,  
8568:22, 8568:33,  
8571:13, 8583:25,  
8586:21, 8587:47,  
8588:10, 8588:13,  
8588:24, 8589:23,  
8592:44, 8593:33,  
8594:4, 8597:37  
**MINUTES** [3] -  
8521:20, 8537:30,  
8552:11  
**misconduct** [2] -  
8535:25, 8537:2  
**misnomer** [1] -  
8553:16  
**missed** [1] - 8507:39  
**missing** [1] - 8568:2  
**Missionaries** [1] -  
8570:17  
**mistake** [1] - 8553:24  
**misunderstand** [1] -  
8529:27  
**model** [1] - 8580:39  
**modus** [1] - 8549:14  
**molest** [1] - 8548:8  
**MOLONEY** [3] -  
8504:3, 8504:5,  
8504:7  
**moment** [4] - 8505:35,  
8506:21, 8542:11,  
8590:41  
**momentous** [2] -  
8523:36, 8525:42  
**Monday** [1] - 8500:10  
**money** [4] - 8500:45,  
8501:33, 8503:33,  
8560:2  
**Monsignor** [13] -  
8521:41, 8522:24,  
8523:9, 8523:43,  
8524:1, 8524:5,  
8525:7, 8525:34,  
8553:3, 8564:16,  
8565:32, 8571:20,  
8576:15  
**month** [1] - 8569:23

**monthly**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8518:20  
**months**<sup>[5]</sup> - 8507:6,  
8507:7, 8521:31,  
8538:10, 8542:4  
**morning**<sup>[12]</sup> - 8573:4,  
8573:10, 8587:31,  
8587:42, 8590:7,  
8590:40, 8591:2,  
8591:23, 8592:46,  
8593:7, 8593:41,  
8593:44  
**Morrie**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8551:9  
**Mortlake**<sup>[2]</sup> - 8551:7,  
8551:9  
**most**<sup>[7]</sup> - 8500:18,  
8509:11, 8516:4,  
8526:44, 8530:36,  
8561:36, 8583:17  
**mother**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8580:24  
**mother's**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8502:20  
**motion**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8564:16  
**move**<sup>[6]</sup> - 8536:7,  
8536:16, 8566:36,  
8566:38, 8570:29,  
8592:33  
**moved**<sup>[17]</sup> - 8510:32,  
8535:35, 8535:37,  
8538:38, 8539:5,  
8557:38, 8557:47,  
8563:34, 8563:39,  
8566:40, 8569:8,  
8583:28, 8586:15,  
8593:21, 8595:26  
**movement**<sup>[3]</sup> -  
8503:14, 8559:5,  
8588:36  
**movements**<sup>[1]</sup> -  
8562:26  
**mover**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8539:14  
**moves**<sup>[9]</sup> - 8556:27,  
8569:16, 8569:20,  
8569:22, 8569:25,  
8570:5, 8592:22,  
8592:37, 8594:36  
**moves"**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8564:20  
**Moving**<sup>[2]</sup> - 8500:39,  
8503:36  
**moving**<sup>[2]</sup> - 8564:33,  
8586:9  
**MS**<sup>[51]</sup> - 8499:3,  
8499:11, 8499:13,  
8503:45, 8504:42,  
8504:46, 8505:1,  
8505:17, 8505:26,  
8505:37, 8508:23,  
8509:38, 8514:43,  
8516:38, 8521:12,  
8521:18, 8521:23,  
8525:32, 8530:29,  
8534:10, 8536:22,

8537:14, 8537:20,  
8537:28, 8537:32,  
8539:38, 8540:2,  
8548:4, 8552:9,  
8552:14, 8557:4,  
8559:39, 8560:38,  
8560:45, 8561:6,  
8561:11, 8561:16,  
8561:35, 8561:45,  
8565:20, 8571:25,  
8571:36, 8571:42,  
8574:43, 8582:35,  
8585:15, 8596:41,  
8597:39, 8597:43,  
8598:3, 8598:9  
**Mulkearns**<sup>[47]</sup> -  
8507:27, 8507:29,  
8508:12, 8508:17,  
8517:11, 8517:19,  
8518:7, 8520:22,  
8524:20, 8525:32,  
8538:4, 8538:30,  
8538:43, 8539:39,  
8540:3, 8540:20,  
8541:5, 8541:13,  
8551:31, 8553:3,  
8553:13, 8553:47,  
8554:12, 8556:23,  
8556:35, 8557:46,  
8558:11, 8563:19,  
8563:33, 8564:32,  
8565:32, 8567:10,  
8567:24, 8571:20,  
8582:45, 8583:2,  
8583:9, 8583:27,  
8584:3, 8584:39,  
8586:38, 8588:43,  
8589:45, 8591:12,  
8591:29, 8593:9,  
8593:24  
**Mulkearns'**<sup>[2]</sup> -  
8554:38, 8565:1  
**Murray**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8498:36  
**must**<sup>[11]</sup> - 8522:16,  
8542:2, 8558:9,  
8569:43, 8572:6,  
8575:15, 8577:12,  
8579:14, 8586:13,  
8588:3, 8588:25

## N

**naive**<sup>[3]</sup> - 8574:40,  
8574:41, 8574:44  
**name**<sup>[6]</sup> - 8502:39,  
8505:2, 8505:3,  
8505:7, 8512:17,  
8549:3  
**namely**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8594:35  
**names**<sup>[4]</sup> - 8516:43,  
8594:26, 8594:27

**narrow**<sup>[2]</sup> - 8529:17,  
8530:44  
**nationalities**<sup>[1]</sup> -  
8535:3  
**nature**<sup>[2]</sup> - 8514:38,  
8597:9  
**necessarily**<sup>[3]</sup> -  
8515:11, 8558:12,  
8571:5  
**necessary**<sup>[1]</sup> -  
8536:16  
**need**<sup>[17]</sup> - 8501:44,  
8509:15, 8518:29,  
8518:30, 8521:36,  
8526:27, 8535:26,  
8536:7, 8536:8,  
8550:7, 8553:38,  
8557:22, 8559:34,  
8561:47, 8577:18,  
8578:30, 8583:14  
**needed**<sup>[9]</sup> - 8500:35,  
8502:40, 8525:10,  
8532:21, 8537:7,  
8546:35, 8558:12,  
8558:47, 8583:22  
**needs**<sup>[5]</sup> - 8499:37,  
8500:15, 8538:19,  
8582:25, 8583:14  
**negative**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8501:38  
**never**<sup>[10]</sup> - 8503:9,  
8530:26, 8530:27,  
8533:43, 8534:7,  
8535:9, 8535:13,  
8574:7, 8574:22  
**nevertheless**<sup>[1]</sup> -  
8539:25  
**new**<sup>[3]</sup> - 8506:46,  
8506:47, 8564:12  
**New**<sup>[2]</sup> - 8538:20,  
8593:18  
**next**<sup>[13]</sup> - 8500:9,  
8500:10, 8513:38,  
8513:40, 8518:13,  
8553:41, 8561:46,  
8569:9, 8569:12,  
8582:11, 8584:29,  
8584:33, 8593:20  
**no**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8571:23  
**nobody**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8591:38  
**nods**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8508:5  
**nominally**<sup>[2]</sup> -  
8541:14, 8541:15  
**none**<sup>[3]</sup> - 8522:7,  
8544:1, 8545:34  
**normal**<sup>[4]</sup> - 8541:36,  
8581:29, 8581:36,  
8591:25  
**normally**<sup>[2]</sup> -  
8515:18, 8515:33  
**north**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8516:43

**North**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8562:29  
**note**<sup>[3]</sup> - 8499:14,  
8503:12, 8537:14  
**nothing**<sup>[10]</sup> -  
8503:45, 8527:15,  
8575:40, 8576:8,  
8577:18, 8585:15,  
8588:31, 8589:25,  
8591:38, 8597:39  
**notice**<sup>[4]</sup> - 8548:15,  
8571:36, 8596:1  
**noticed**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8594:3  
**notwithstanding**<sup>[3]</sup> -  
8548:46, 8558:22,  
8568:20  
**number**<sup>[12]</sup> -  
8499:25, 8499:38,  
8500:30, 8530:38,  
8536:34, 8544:17,  
8558:15, 8563:23,  
8581:28, 8583:12,  
8595:47, 8596:1  
**numbers**<sup>[2]</sup> -  
8506:13, 8519:46

## O

**O'Brien**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8553:3  
**o'clock**<sup>[3]</sup> - 8598:7,  
8598:9, 8598:12  
**O'Connell**<sup>[3]</sup> -  
8541:4, 8541:8,  
8541:11  
**obeyed**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8586:5  
**obligation**<sup>[6]</sup> -  
8528:13, 8528:17,  
8528:41, 8528:45,  
8529:3, 8529:11  
**obligations**<sup>[1]</sup> -  
8529:44  
**obliged**<sup>[4]</sup> - 8531:38,  
8532:13, 8533:46,  
8534:1  
**observing**<sup>[1]</sup> -  
8529:10  
**obvious**<sup>[2]</sup> - 8514:45,  
8515:2  
**obviously**<sup>[3]</sup> -  
8529:7, 8531:39,  
8586:26  
**occasion**<sup>[16]</sup> -  
8544:44, 8546:5,  
8546:6, 8547:34,  
8547:42, 8559:18,  
8560:1, 8581:5,  
8584:19, 8584:20,  
8584:23, 8590:30,  
8592:15, 8596:43,  
8596:44, 8597:14  
**occasionally**<sup>[2]</sup> -  
8530:19

**occasions**<sup>[4]</sup> -  
8511:17, 8511:18,  
8546:4, 8569:43  
**occupation**<sup>[1]</sup> -  
8505:2  
**occur**<sup>[2]</sup> - 8574:3,  
8588:19  
**occurred**<sup>[3]</sup> - 8526:3,  
8583:3, 8583:11  
**occurring**<sup>[3]</sup> -  
8515:40, 8585:40,  
8586:24  
**odd**<sup>[2]</sup> - 8503:10,  
8516:11  
**OF**<sup>[4]</sup> - 8505:19,  
8505:28, 8521:20,  
8552:11  
**off-hand**<sup>[2]</sup> - 8506:21,  
8506:38  
**offences**<sup>[11]</sup> -  
8519:24, 8520:9,  
8520:36, 8520:47,  
8523:19, 8523:23,  
8544:40, 8550:20,  
8550:27, 8578:25,  
8597:15  
**offending**<sup>[7]</sup> -  
8525:18, 8546:9,  
8546:14, 8577:46,  
8583:3, 8583:10,  
8585:2  
**offer**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8499:39  
**offered**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8531:2  
**office**<sup>[5]</sup> - 8499:28,  
8518:42, 8523:6,  
8526:12, 8540:42  
**officially**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8590:19  
**officials**<sup>[1]</sup> - 8499:25  
**often**<sup>[9]</sup> - 8503:7,  
8539:19, 8579:39,  
8580:23, 8592:7,  
8592:8, 8592:37,  
8592:38  
**old**<sup>[2]</sup> - 8526:40,  
8596:28  
**older**<sup>[5]</sup> - 8517:37,  
8519:31, 8526:44,  
8527:8, 8544:24  
**once**<sup>[3]</sup> - 8515:13,  
8549:22, 8592:21  
**one**<sup>[49]</sup> - 8506:19,  
8506:37, 8507:13,  
8509:18, 8509:44,  
8516:15, 8517:44,  
8525:2, 8526:44,  
8527:3, 8527:5,  
8527:7, 8528:2,  
8528:31, 8528:41,  
8530:12, 8530:45,  
8531:39, 8540:36,

8541:3, 8542:40,  
8543:12, 8546:4,  
8549:33, 8557:38,  
8557:40, 8557:43,  
8559:18, 8559:30,  
8561:37, 8566:36,  
8570:6, 8573:35,  
8573:37, 8579:24,  
8581:41, 8586:30,  
8587:32, 8590:34,  
8591:27, 8592:36,  
8592:45, 8593:21,  
8594:10, 8594:18,  
8595:26, 8596:36,  
8596:41  
**one's** [3] - 8528:10,  
8528:26, 8528:30  
**one-on-one** [1] -  
8581:41  
**ones** [1] - 8513:8  
**ongoing** [1] - 8506:37  
**onwards** [1] - 8538:21  
**open** [3] - 8511:3,  
8549:36, 8596:33  
**opened** [1] - 8511:11  
**operandi** [1] - 8549:14  
**operation** [1] -  
8512:39  
**opinion** [1] - 8591:37  
**opinions** [1] - 8584:24  
**opportunities** [1] -  
8516:33  
**opportunity** [4] -  
8499:46, 8512:34,  
8573:28, 8580:28  
**opposed** [2] - 8529:8,  
8594:36  
**opposite** [1] - 8532:40  
**opposition** [1] -  
8592:4  
**option** [2] - 8549:36,  
8549:39  
**ordained** [4] -  
8522:39, 8522:41,  
8535:12, 8540:9  
**order** [10] - 8521:27,  
8521:36, 8544:35,  
8549:3, 8566:35,  
8570:17, 8577:17,  
8593:36, 8595:1,  
8595:22  
**ordered** [1] - 8595:22  
**orders** [2] - 8582:13,  
8582:17  
**ordinarily** [4] -  
8506:45, 8559:39,  
8559:45, 8563:44  
**ordination** [2] -  
8560:26, 8566:9  
**organised** [4] -

8499:29, 8500:13,  
8541:30, 8541:34  
**original** [7] - 8516:43,  
8560:36, 8561:4,  
8561:8, 8561:19,  
8561:22, 8566:27  
**originals** [1] - 8561:39  
**otherwise** [3] -  
8521:16, 8587:18,  
8589:16  
**ought** [2] - 8586:36,  
8586:40  
**ourselves** [1] -  
8499:32  
**outcome** [3] -  
8556:36, 8558:30,  
8574:36  
**outcomes** [2] -  
8558:39, 8568:17  
**outset** [1] - 8584:40  
**outside** [2] - 8543:36,  
8589:2  
**over-worry** [1] -  
8531:30  
**overall** [1] - 8538:18  
**overcome** [1] -  
8548:40  
**overlap** [1] - 8542:4  
**overrode** [1] - 8548:37  
**own** [2] - 8527:26,  
8591:22  
**owned** [5] - 8501:21,  
8501:23, 8501:24,  
8542:34, 8544:7  
**owns** [1] - 8544:9

## P

**paedophile** [1] -  
8581:26  
**paedophiles** [1] -  
8577:38  
**page** [18] - 8518:32,  
8538:15, 8538:26,  
8538:37, 8554:27,  
8557:4, 8563:22,  
8564:15, 8564:19,  
8564:47, 8566:19,  
8568:32, 8587:35,  
8593:8, 8593:21,  
8594:14, 8594:17,  
8594:21  
**papers** [2] - 8507:41,  
8507:43  
**paragraph** [12] -  
8504:7, 8518:17,  
8553:12, 8553:37,  
8554:19, 8556:16,  
8571:46, 8572:4,  
8572:11, 8572:14,  
8572:20, 8593:11

**paragraphs** [2] -  
8505:40, 8505:44  
**pardon** [10] - 8520:18,  
8526:26, 8529:21,  
8540:12, 8550:3,  
8553:18, 8557:42,  
8565:45, 8571:26,  
8593:42  
**parents** [2] - 8524:11,  
8580:23  
**Parish** [9] - 8499:22,  
8505:4, 8540:16,  
8540:31, 8542:1,  
8544:22, 8557:5,  
8562:37, 8563:2  
**parish** [109] - 8502:16,  
8502:22, 8502:29,  
8502:37, 8505:4,  
8506:17, 8506:19,  
8506:24, 8506:26,  
8506:29, 8506:32,  
8509:2, 8509:11,  
8509:12, 8509:16,  
8509:19, 8509:26,  
8510:10, 8513:27,  
8513:45, 8514:44,  
8515:14, 8515:18,  
8515:36, 8517:44,  
8519:45, 8521:42,  
8522:41, 8523:39,  
8530:30, 8533:28,  
8535:11, 8535:13,  
8536:30, 8540:35,  
8541:10, 8541:14,  
8541:15, 8541:16,  
8541:20, 8541:30,  
8542:34, 8542:43,  
8542:44, 8543:12,  
8543:15, 8543:36,  
8543:39, 8544:3,  
8544:9, 8544:41,  
8545:19, 8545:41,  
8547:46, 8548:10,  
8550:7, 8551:23,  
8553:42, 8554:21,  
8554:40, 8557:34,  
8557:39, 8559:42,  
8559:47, 8560:4,  
8560:7, 8560:22,  
8562:4, 8562:7,  
8562:9, 8562:11,  
8563:28, 8566:27,  
8566:29, 8566:33,  
8566:36, 8566:37,  
8567:15, 8567:35,  
8569:15, 8570:3,  
8570:33, 8570:44,  
8571:2, 8571:8,  
8571:9, 8576:11,  
8576:12, 8576:37,

8577:12, 8577:27,  
8577:31, 8578:17,  
8578:37, 8583:29,  
8583:39, 8585:27,  
8591:42, 8591:45,  
8592:16, 8592:18,  
8594:25, 8595:26,  
8595:36, 8597:19  
**parishes** [15] - 8516:8,  
8537:44, 8551:19,  
8558:9, 8571:6,  
8582:9, 8585:23,  
8594:26, 8594:27,  
8594:44, 8594:45,  
8594:46, 8595:21,  
8595:25  
**parishioner** [2] -  
8503:34, 8530:29  
**parishioners** [3] -  
8511:20, 8511:25,  
8512:1  
**Parliamentary** [2] -  
8499:24, 8500:6  
**part** [14] - 8511:47,  
8512:27, 8513:30,  
8531:9, 8539:8,  
8539:10, 8548:33,  
8549:14, 8550:8,  
8551:43, 8558:8,  
8570:23, 8573:46,  
8578:31  
**participate** [1] -  
8513:25  
**particular** [16] -  
8509:2, 8509:14,  
8509:15, 8509:26,  
8513:26, 8515:14,  
8537:44, 8554:40,  
8566:15, 8570:3,  
8579:14, 8580:44,  
8588:7, 8594:37  
**particularly** [9] -  
8510:15, 8519:8,  
8523:19, 8534:42,  
8558:16, 8561:36,  
8578:16, 8580:23,  
8585:41  
**partner** [2] - 8528:2,  
8528:38  
**parts** [1] - 8578:32  
**party** [1] - 8500:39  
**pass** [1] - 8513:4  
**passed** [1] - 8502:15  
**past** [4] - 8529:39,  
8530:2, 8530:32,  
8581:33  
**Pastoral** [1] - 8511:39  
**Patrick's** [4] - 8503:6,  
8521:30, 8551:10,  
8551:22

**pattern** [2] - 8550:9,  
8582:16  
**Paul** [4] - 8500:5,  
8507:12, 8519:16,  
8521:2  
**pause** [1] - 8505:35  
**pay** [3] - 8500:45,  
8501:28  
**PD** [1] - 8518:33  
**Pell** [5] - 8501:31,  
8502:44, 8565:36,  
8568:2  
**Pell's** [1] - 8501:27  
**pending** [1] - 8500:26  
**pension** [1] - 8500:17  
**people** [50] - 8500:34,  
8500:46, 8501:46,  
8502:7, 8506:46,  
8507:1, 8510:1,  
8512:30, 8512:33,  
8513:4, 8514:18,  
8523:42, 8523:44,  
8524:37, 8525:8,  
8526:29, 8530:33,  
8530:34, 8530:36,  
8530:38, 8531:15,  
8531:23, 8531:29,  
8533:15, 8534:33,  
8534:42, 8535:4,  
8547:46, 8548:10,  
8563:12, 8577:36,  
8577:38, 8578:21,  
8579:3, 8579:38,  
8580:6, 8581:14,  
8582:9, 8583:22,  
8585:19, 8586:19,  
8586:42, 8590:10,  
8590:18, 8591:1,  
8591:13, 8596:24  
**people's** [1] - 8580:37  
**per** [1] - 8500:17  
**performance** [2] -  
8510:18, 8510:22  
**performing** [1] -  
8510:10  
**perhaps** [7] - 8507:38,  
8537:24, 8561:12,  
8572:8, 8578:45,  
8587:42, 8598:9  
**period** [23] - 8506:41,  
8511:31, 8515:17,  
8515:21, 8515:46,  
8520:27, 8522:46,  
8524:1, 8524:5,  
8526:4, 8535:24,  
8535:44, 8537:42,  
8538:1, 8566:39,  
8566:46, 8567:6,  
8578:22, 8584:26,  
8589:40, 8593:4,

8595:16, 8595:18  
**permanent** [2] -  
8500:26, 8528:38  
**person** [18] - 8502:35,  
8509:14, 8509:15,  
8509:35, 8509:39,  
8511:42, 8512:36,  
8532:15, 8537:5,  
8537:10, 8546:35,  
8560:3, 8566:36,  
8570:13, 8573:41,  
8583:18, 8593:21,  
8593:22  
**person's** [1] - 8515:28  
**personal** [2] - 8534:7,  
8551:34  
**personnel** [3] -  
8537:38, 8537:41,  
8539:8  
**persons** [1] - 8586:35  
**perspective** [1] -  
8555:24  
**persuade** [1] - 8533:3  
**Peter** [14] - 8498:33,  
8499:19, 8499:27,  
8499:31, 8499:33,  
8500:8, 8500:14,  
8501:16, 8501:20,  
8501:26, 8501:32,  
8502:8, 8502:10,  
8503:40  
**phoned** [1] - 8502:5  
**picture** [3] - 8502:43,  
8502:46, 8595:44  
**pie** [1] - 8584:37  
**Pines** [1] - 8541:23  
**pivotal** [1] - 8583:18  
**place** [8] - 8499:29,  
8502:12, 8560:32,  
8577:14, 8577:26,  
8577:46, 8580:30,  
8585:2  
**placed** [1] - 8509:9  
**placement** [1] -  
8508:47  
**placements** [2] -  
8538:38, 8539:2  
**plan** [1] - 8500:26  
**play** [1] - 8547:44  
**plea** [1] - 8575:11  
**pleaded** [2] - 8584:10,  
8584:30  
**pleading** [8] -  
8548:19, 8573:32,  
8573:36, 8575:3,  
8575:5, 8575:16,  
8575:39, 8597:2  
**pleases** [1] - 8586:46  
**plural** [2] - 8586:37,  
8590:47

**point** [9] - 8500:42,  
8501:16, 8502:3,  
8514:45, 8531:12,  
8533:3, 8559:10,  
8587:11, 8593:3  
**pointed** [1] - 8593:7  
**pointing** [1] - 8594:6  
**police** [7] - 8503:29,  
8532:6, 8532:8,  
8532:37, 8533:29,  
8533:40, 8533:47  
**policy** [1] - 8563:12  
**politeness** [1] -  
8500:43  
**pool** [1] - 8550:46  
**poor** [1] - 8576:2  
**population** [2] -  
8512:38, 8512:39  
**Port** [6] - 8554:21,  
8555:4, 8555:8,  
8555:16, 8557:30,  
8594:16  
**Portland** [4] -  
8517:34, 8535:27,  
8535:31, 8535:38  
**portrayed** [1] -  
8501:37  
**position** [29] -  
8506:27, 8506:31,  
8506:38, 8507:16,  
8510:35, 8512:34,  
8513:18, 8514:3,  
8515:11, 8515:28,  
8533:42, 8550:37,  
8551:30, 8554:21,  
8555:4, 8563:39,  
8564:37, 8566:42,  
8566:43, 8576:14,  
8576:20, 8578:15,  
8580:10, 8580:38,  
8582:12, 8582:23,  
8583:39, 8586:39,  
8596:25  
**positions** [11] -  
8506:15, 8506:29,  
8513:4, 8516:25,  
8541:8, 8578:5,  
8578:8, 8578:9,  
8579:35, 8590:10  
**positive** [4] - 8499:27,  
8547:11, 8547:14,  
8547:19  
**possession** [1] -  
8561:26  
**possibilities** [1] -  
8588:24  
**possibility** [1] -  
8589:34  
**possible** [7] -  
8520:32, 8550:16,

8550:23, 8550:29,  
8566:35, 8569:14,  
8582:21  
**possibly** [3] - 8517:34,  
8575:18, 8583:18  
**post** [1] - 8566:9  
**postings** [1] -  
8593:18  
**power** [5] - 8578:12,  
8578:13, 8578:16,  
8578:19, 8578:20  
**practical** [2] -  
8499:38, 8500:9  
**practice** [17] -  
8514:16, 8515:27,  
8530:31, 8540:4,  
8554:46, 8556:34,  
8558:33, 8563:45,  
8570:27, 8583:27,  
8585:22, 8585:31,  
8591:25, 8591:29,  
8594:39, 8594:43,  
8595:10  
**practices** [1] -  
8581:40  
**pray** [1] - 8569:40  
**pre** [2] - 8519:27,  
8519:30  
**precautions** [1] -  
8585:37  
**precise** [1] - 8535:46  
**preclude** [1] - 8515:40  
**prefer** [2] - 8530:34,  
8530:38  
**preference** [1] -  
8555:17  
**prepared** [2] -  
8578:45, 8579:2  
**preposterous** [2] -  
8546:25, 8547:29  
**presbytery** [9] -  
8502:25, 8543:16,  
8543:18, 8543:28,  
8543:38, 8543:43,  
8572:34, 8572:36,  
8577:40  
**presence** [2] -  
8516:47, 8533:35  
**present** [21] - 8514:21,  
8517:12, 8517:19,  
8520:38, 8535:3,  
8536:4, 8536:11,  
8538:7, 8538:10,  
8553:2, 8555:22,  
8555:24, 8556:7,  
8557:25, 8567:44,  
8567:45, 8577:37,  
8578:32, 8581:6,  
8590:40, 8597:34  
**presenting** [1] -

8591:32  
**PRESIDING** [1] -  
8571:38  
**Presiding** [1] -  
8498:33  
**presiding** [1] - 8538:4  
**presumably** [2] -  
8509:41, 8552:26  
**presumably** [1] -  
8509:43  
**presume** [3] -  
8509:44, 8575:12,  
8591:18  
**pretty** [6] - 8511:1,  
8511:15, 8525:24,  
8545:40, 8550:8,  
8596:10  
**previous** [7] -  
8507:21, 8565:28,  
8567:45, 8568:26,  
8568:27, 8584:4,  
8587:17  
**previously** [1] -  
8502:46  
**Priest** [2] - 8562:11,  
8562:38  
**priest** [118] - 8502:16,  
8502:37, 8502:38,  
8503:18, 8505:4,  
8506:20, 8506:24,  
8506:29, 8506:32,  
8509:1, 8509:9,  
8509:11, 8509:18,  
8509:25, 8509:31,  
8510:10, 8510:22,  
8513:26, 8514:46,  
8515:5, 8515:6,  
8515:10, 8515:13,  
8515:14, 8515:18,  
8515:22, 8515:26,  
8515:27, 8517:21,  
8517:24, 8517:25,  
8517:44, 8520:35,  
8520:46, 8521:42,  
8522:39, 8525:13,  
8528:13, 8528:17,  
8530:30, 8531:5,  
8533:28, 8536:17,  
8540:9, 8540:15,  
8540:19, 8540:31,  
8541:11, 8541:14,  
8541:15, 8541:16,  
8541:20, 8541:31,  
8541:47, 8543:15,  
8543:46, 8544:3,  
8544:16, 8545:13,  
8545:32, 8547:5,  
8550:38, 8551:17,  
8551:23, 8553:37,  
8553:38, 8554:21,

8555:16, 8557:34,  
8557:39, 8557:47,  
8559:20, 8559:42,  
8559:47, 8560:7,  
8560:22, 8560:26,  
8562:7, 8562:9,  
8562:15, 8562:19,  
8562:22, 8562:29,  
8566:2, 8566:7,  
8566:27, 8566:29,  
8566:33, 8566:37,  
8566:43, 8567:15,  
8567:34, 8568:16,  
8569:31, 8569:33,  
8576:11, 8576:12,  
8577:12, 8577:34,  
8578:36, 8579:41,  
8580:9, 8580:16,  
8580:24, 8581:5,  
8581:16, 8581:33,  
8582:23, 8583:39,  
8585:33, 8585:41,  
8591:42, 8591:45,  
8592:18, 8595:25,  
8595:26  
**priest's** [1] - 8502:39  
**priesthood** [3] -  
8522:18, 8580:38,  
8580:40  
**priests** [73] - 8506:3,  
8506:7, 8506:17,  
8506:26, 8506:37,  
8506:38, 8508:31,  
8509:1, 8509:20,  
8510:8, 8515:17,  
8515:47, 8516:14,  
8516:15, 8516:16,  
8516:22, 8516:34,  
8516:39, 8517:7,  
8519:46, 8525:16,  
8525:17, 8525:18,  
8525:20, 8525:24,  
8526:6, 8532:23,  
8532:30, 8534:4,  
8534:5, 8537:1,  
8537:44, 8543:12,  
8543:21, 8543:39,  
8544:35, 8558:4,  
8558:9, 8559:40,  
8559:46, 8566:12,  
8566:16, 8567:27,  
8569:21, 8569:23,  
8570:16, 8577:30,  
8577:37, 8577:40,  
8578:5, 8578:15,  
8578:20, 8578:21,  
8579:3, 8579:29,  
8580:38, 8580:39,  
8580:43, 8581:10,  
8581:40, 8581:47,  
8582:9, 8584:45,

8585:6, 8585:18,  
8585:32, 8594:25,  
8595:24, 8595:34,  
8595:36  
**Priests** [3] - 8516:41,  
8516:42, 8517:8  
**Priests**" [1] - 8557:5  
**primarily** [2] - 8513:4,  
8590:10  
**primary** [11] - 8541:25,  
8541:26, 8541:30,  
8542:12, 8542:24,  
8542:37, 8542:39,  
8542:41, 8542:43,  
8543:7, 8543:27  
**Primary** [2] - 8542:46,  
8543:2  
**principal** [1] - 8542:40  
**printing** [1] - 8555:35  
**priority** [2] - 8555:18,  
8595:23  
**prison** [1] - 8598:5  
**private** [5] - 8532:47,  
8579:43, 8579:47,  
8582:22  
**privately** [1] - 8518:40  
**privilege** [3] -  
8578:10, 8578:16,  
8579:35  
**pro** [2] - 8564:26,  
8564:29  
**probation** [1] -  
8566:46  
**problem** [1] - 8501:29  
**problems** [3] - 8512:2,  
8512:31, 8585:17  
**procedure** [1] -  
8575:33  
**procedures** [1] -  
8563:16  
**proceeding** [3] -  
8516:40, 8573:46,  
8574:37  
**process** [10] -  
8509:24, 8513:44,  
8539:15, 8539:22,  
8549:40, 8555:30,  
8584:24, 8593:41,  
8593:44, 8595:45  
**processes** [1] -  
8508:4  
**produced** [3] -  
8501:22, 8560:41,  
8561:6  
**professional** [1] -  
8525:2  
**profit** [1] - 8501:17  
**prompted** [2] -  
8533:11, 8533:12  
**proper** [1] - 8593:36

**properly** [1] - 8511:1  
**properties** [3] -  
8501:21, 8501:23  
**properties**" [1] -  
8501:34  
**property** [3] - 8506:9,  
8513:5, 8590:11  
**proposed** [6] - 8554:2,  
8592:4, 8592:22,  
8592:33, 8592:37,  
8595:3  
**proposing** [1] -  
8532:16  
**propositions** [1] -  
8593:38  
**prospect** [1] - 8590:32  
**protect** [5] - 8547:6,  
8549:3, 8549:7,  
8549:8, 8578:19  
**protected** [1] - 8547:5  
**protection** [1] -  
8547:7  
**protocols** [2] -  
8578:18, 8586:2  
**provide** [3] - 8502:47,  
8504:21, 8552:4  
**provided** [4] -  
8499:13, 8504:15,  
8537:23, 8560:40  
**provides** [1] - 8580:28  
**psychological** [2] -  
8500:22, 8531:30  
**psychologist** [2] -  
8566:4, 8566:7  
**PTSD** [3] - 8500:16,  
8500:23  
**public** [3] - 8532:25,  
8533:12, 8547:36  
**Public** [1] - 8498:17  
**purpose** [4] - 8503:34,  
8509:34, 8513:2,  
8590:9  
**purposes** [1] -  
8581:23  
**put** [20] - 8499:17,  
8500:24, 8500:29,  
8504:29, 8538:24,  
8538:44, 8538:47,  
8546:40, 8553:15,  
8563:28, 8578:5,  
8578:8, 8578:9,  
8586:35, 8590:39,  
8590:40, 8592:21,  
8593:17, 8595:22,  
8596:21  
**putting** [1] - 8553:47  
**puzzle** [1] - 8576:38  
**puzzled** [1] - 8576:43

## Q

**quarterly** [1] - 8507:38  
**questioning** [1] -  
8590:7  
**questions** [9] -  
8503:46, 8504:1,  
8504:11, 8504:13,  
8504:38, 8586:28,  
8586:34, 8595:42,  
8596:39  
**quite** [7] - 8507:22,  
8523:36, 8525:6,  
8529:40, 8531:14,  
8544:35, 8579:30  
**quoted** [1] - 8501:27

## R raised

[1] - 8564:11 **random**  
[1] - 8565:16 **rang** [2] -  
8502:21,  
8503:40  
**rather** [6] - 8512:31,  
8512:35, 8519:27,  
8556:47, 8575:45,  
8593:34  
**reached** [2] - 8587:39,  
8588:25  
**reaction** [10] -  
8524:28, 8524:29,  
8524:30, 8534:25,  
8534:26, 8545:8,  
8545:18, 8545:21,  
8576:3, 8576:7  
**read** [20] - 8499:14,  
8505:31, 8513:38,  
8518:12, 8518:16,  
8538:43, 8539:5,  
8539:6, 8540:5,  
8548:23, 8550:24,  
8556:17, 8575:3,  
8575:7, 8576:4,  
8587:5, 8589:10,  
8589:18, 8589:30,  
8594:22  
**readily** [1] - 8525:6  
**reading** [3] - 8510:45,  
8587:47, 8589:36  
**reaffirm** [1] - 8589:39  
**real** [1] - 8571:9  
**realise** [2] - 8548:2,  
8577:38  
**realised** [7] - 8503:2,  
8503:24, 8549:22,  
8549:26, 8550:8,  
8550:18, 8550:25  
**reality** [2] - 8524:34,  
8533:43  
**really** [10] - 8508:13,  
8517:34, 8529:46,

8530:4, 8533:13,  
8537:46, 8560:24,  
8575:18, 8586:25  
**reason** [5] - 8516:34,  
8536:20, 8554:46,  
8555:1, 8555:29  
**reasonably** [1] -  
8592:46  
**reasons** [10] - 8515:5,  
8518:43, 8557:38,  
8558:13, 8558:17,  
8558:21, 8558:23,  
8558:28, 8563:40,  
8583:27  
**recalled** [2] - 8499:9,  
8503:21  
**receive** [7] - 8530:45,  
8545:43, 8568:13,  
8568:15, 8568:17,  
8568:21, 8595:25  
**received** [8] - 8499:43,  
8500:17, 8518:10,  
8518:12, 8532:31,  
8563:11, 8579:7,  
8581:8  
**receiving** [3] - 8510:9,  
8510:11, 8512:23  
**recent** [1] - 8509:12  
**recently** [4] - 8501:17,  
8509:10, 8521:5,  
8565:33  
**reckless** [1] - 8574:44  
**recollect** [3] -  
8554:43, 8590:34,  
8590:36  
**recollection** [15] -  
8518:23, 8522:25,  
8523:8, 8535:34,  
8556:31, 8576:1,  
8587:22, 8587:27,  
8587:46, 8588:42,  
8589:45, 8592:10,  
8594:5, 8596:46,  
8597:16  
**recommendation** [5] -  
8539:29, 8539:35,  
8593:37, 8595:32,  
8595:33  
**recommendations** [7]  
- 8538:24, 8538:34,  
8539:1, 8593:17,  
8593:25, 8593:34,  
8595:29  
**record** [8] - 8539:26,  
8558:22, 8558:29,  
8558:37, 8558:38,  
8560:12, 8563:44,  
8594:4  
**recorded** [7] -  
8554:16, 8556:36,

8559:25, 8560:21,  
8562:27, 8571:20,  
8593:31  
**recorder** [1] - 8511:36  
**recording** [3] -  
8553:24, 8557:22,  
8594:6  
**records** [1] - 8560:22  
**red** [1] - 8500:42  
**redacted** [2] - 8552:2,  
8594:18  
**REDACTED** [4] -  
8503:18, 8503:21,  
8503:22, 8503:26  
**Redemptorists** [2] -  
8570:17, 8570:18  
**refer** [7] - 8499:6,  
8504:7, 8505:39,  
8524:7, 8552:3,  
8552:31, 8570:12  
**reference** [22] -  
8501:16, 8503:1,  
8509:20, 8537:37,  
8538:23, 8538:37,  
8543:1, 8543:2,  
8549:12, 8553:13,  
8554:27, 8554:30,  
8557:4, 8557:8,  
8557:11, 8558:26,  
8563:1, 8563:22,  
8566:24, 8569:20,  
8573:41, 8586:37  
**references** [1] -  
8562:28  
**referred** [8] - 8499:20,  
8526:8, 8534:28,  
8542:13, 8542:24,  
8554:26, 8582:36,  
8582:44  
**referring** [2] -  
8582:37, 8595:7  
**refers** [3] - 8553:37,  
8562:33, 8562:38  
**reflect** [4] - 8569:39,  
8576:34, 8576:40,  
8578:1  
**reflected** [5] - 8535:1,  
8549:13, 8577:1,  
8577:6, 8577:19  
**reflecting** [1] - 8523:8  
**reflection** [4] -  
8534:29, 8534:32,  
8576:43, 8584:27  
**reflections** [1] -  
8569:38  
**regard** [5] - 8508:16,  
8516:1, 8559:5,  
8562:26, 8588:24  
**regardless** [1] -  
8500:24

<b>register</b> [2] - 8587:45, 8587:46	8584:44, 8587:32, 8587:37, 8588:7, 8590:14, 8591:2, 8597:36	8578:40, 8582:4, 8582:6, 8582:36, 8583:2, 8583:4, 8583:6, 8583:10, 8583:14, 8583:15, 8584:39, 8585:1	8575:44, 8576:18, 8576:23, 8576:28, 8583:28, 8583:46, 8584:9, 8584:29, 8586:9, 8587:5, 8587:19, 8587:35, 8588:36, 8588:44, 8589:7, 8589:16, 8589:47, 8594:16, 8596:43, 8596:45, 8597:28, 8598:4	<b>rules</b> [1] - 8585:31
<b>registered</b> [3] - 8588:20, 8588:21, 8589:25	<b>remind</b> [2] - 8559:21, 8559:23	<b>responsible</b> [6] - 8501:31, 8543:6, 8563:27, 8564:43, 8577:14, 8578:44	<b>Ridsdale's</b> [3] - 8546:9, 8559:5, 8562:26	<b>rumours</b> [12] - 8522:6, 8522:24, 8522:27, 8523:15, 8535:18, 8535:24, 8545:33, 8545:43, 8597:23, 8597:24, 8597:28, 8597:35
<b>regular</b> [3] - 8516:38, 8529:40, 8530:12	<b>remove</b> [2] - 8560:8, 8583:22	<b>rest</b> [2] - 8503:7, 8569:25	<b>ring</b> [2] - 8514:31, 8530:19	<b>run</b> [7] - 8500:26, 8542:32, 8542:34, 8542:37, 8542:42, 8544:13, 8571:10
<b>regularly</b> [4] - 8507:41, 8529:35, 8529:36, 8530:14	<b>removed</b> [2] - 8560:6, 8583:47	<b>result</b> [1] - 8576:43	<b>Ringtail</b> [1] - 8563:23	<b>Ryan</b> [7] - 8518:46, 8519:16, 8519:37, 8520:12, 8520:34, 8521:2, 8538:42
<b>regulation</b> [1] - 8521:38	<b>removing</b> [1] - 8577:33	<b>retire</b> [3] - 8507:2, 8553:14, 8553:38	<b>risen</b> [1] - 8597:35	<b>Ryan"</b> [1] - 8518:33
<b>reign</b> [1] - 8507:27	<b>rental</b> [1] - 8501:20	<b>retired</b> [3] - 8514:46, 8515:1, 8540:27	<b>risk</b> [2] - 8500:32, 8500:35	
<b>reject</b> [1] - 8539:31	<b>repeat</b> [5] - 8508:38, 8524:2, 8528:14, 8547:17, 8550:21	<b>retirement</b> [1] - 8554:22	<b>Robert</b> [3] - 8534:11, 8544:18, 8544:21	<b>S</b>
<b>rejects</b> [1] - 8593:38	<b>repent</b> [1] - 8531:3	<b>retreat</b> [6] - 8569:24, 8569:37, 8569:43, 8570:7, 8570:12, 8570:15	<b>role</b> [17] - 8506:19, 8508:8, 8508:16, 8508:23, 8509:26, 8510:9, 8510:39, 8511:47, 8512:13, 8512:27, 8513:22, 8513:28, 8551:16, 8551:17, 8551:43, 8553:43, 8558:8	<b>sacrament</b> [2] - 8529:27, 8529:43
<b>relate</b> [2] - 8528:33, 8581:10	<b>replace</b> [1] - 8553:38	<b>retreats</b> [5] - 8516:30, 8569:27, 8569:36, 8569:37, 8570:9	<b>Rome</b> [8] - 8503:20, 8503:26, 8522:21, 8522:35, 8522:36, 8534:29, 8534:36, 8535:8	<b>Sacred</b> [1] - 8570:18
<b>related</b> [2] - 8527:40, 8529:6	<b>replayed</b> [1] - 8501:34	<b>retrospect</b> [1] - 8583:22	<b>room</b> [19] - 8502:24, 8503:7, 8540:41, 8540:45, 8540:47, 8541:5, 8541:6, 8543:22, 8543:31, 8543:34, 8547:43, 8565:17, 8579:39, 8595:45, 8596:8	<b>sacristy</b> [1] - 8585:42
<b>relates</b> [1] - 8528:37	<b>replied</b> [3] - 8501:2, 8501:31, 8503:29	<b>return</b> [1] - 8502:22	<b>rooms</b> [5] - 8540:36, 8540:39, 8541:3, 8543:22, 8586:3	<b>safe</b> [1] - 8577:34
<b>relation</b> [6] - 8504:25, 8519:26, 8559:4, 8559:41, 8570:36, 8576:27	<b>report</b> [6] - 8531:46, 8532:5, 8532:8, 8532:36, 8533:29, 8537:8	<b>returned</b> [1] - 8502:24	<b>routine</b> [2] - 8511:14, 8530:3	<b>safeguard</b> [1] - 8560:6
<b>relationship</b> [4] - 8525:1, 8537:11, 8537:12, 8541:19	<b>reported</b> [5] - 8503:28, 8526:7, 8531:42, 8537:7, 8593:10	<b>review</b> [1] - 8568:40	<b>royally</b> [6] - 8510:5, 8518:10, 8553:34, 8568:21, 8590:44, 8590:46	<b>salary</b> [1] - 8568:40
<b>relationships</b> [2] - 8528:3	<b>representatives</b> [1] - 8516:46	<b>revoked</b> [10] - 8518:38, 8519:3, 8519:5, 8519:11, 8519:17, 8519:19, 8519:42, 8520:5, 8520:8, 8520:14	<b>ROYAL</b> [1] - 8498:12	<b>sanctity</b> [2] - 8532:26, 8533:36
<b>relatively</b> [1] - 8526:3	<b>represented</b> [2] - 8499:33, 8572:42	<b>revolved</b> [1] - 8537:45	<b>Royal</b> [6] - 8499:13, 8501:39, 8503:13, 8505:1, 8560:39, 8561:11	<b>sat</b> [1] - 8591:38
<b>relay</b> [1] - 8503:41	<b>reputation</b> [3] - 8547:6, 8549:7, 8549:8	<b>rides</b> [1] - 8580:45	<b>Rubbish</b> [1] - 8501:14	<b>satisfied</b> [1] - 8578:30
<b>relevant</b> [7] - 8507:41, 8510:27, 8510:31, 8511:29, 8511:43, 8512:24, 8563:6	<b>required</b> [1] - 8501:28	<b>Ridsdale</b> [63] - 8502:44, 8502:46, 8502:47, 8503:3, 8503:5, 8503:8, 8503:15, 8541:38, 8541:44, 8543:24, 8545:47, 8546:3, 8548:19, 8548:38, 8549:18, 8554:20, 8554:30, 8555:13, 8555:17, 8555:21, 8555:23, 8557:16, 8557:25, 8561:37, 8563:34, 8564:26, 8564:33, 8566:26, 8567:25, 8568:38, 8569:14, 8572:2, 8572:42, 8573:14, 8574:18, 8574:22, 8574:27, 8575:3, 8575:22, 8575:32,		<b>saw</b> [5] - 8500:22, 8547:42, 8561:1, 8565:18, 8573:10
<b>religious</b> [3] - 8570:16, 8582:12, 8582:17	<b>resolution</b> [1] - 8531:9			<b>scene</b> [1] - 8577:28
<b>remain</b> [1] - 8504:32	<b>resolved</b> [3] - 8529:16, 8530:43, 8539:9			<b>scheme</b> [1] - 8500:26
<b>remains</b> [1] - 8528:1	<b>respect</b> [3] - 8535:18, 8554:2, 8588:44			<b>school</b> [27] - 8521:23, 8521:27, 8527:16, 8541:20, 8541:22, 8541:23, 8541:26, 8541:27, 8542:12, 8542:20, 8542:32, 8542:41, 8542:44, 8543:7, 8543:27, 8543:42, 8543:47, 8544:3, 8544:7, 8544:13, 8544:17, 8544:22, 8545:18, 8577:30, 8577:40
<b>remember</b> [45] - 8507:25, 8508:11, 8508:15, 8516:2, 8517:33, 8517:34, 8517:42, 8517:43, 8517:44, 8519:16, 8520:2, 8520:3, 8523:30, 8523:33, 8525:36, 8536:36, 8536:37, 8543:24, 8544:4, 8544:19, 8544:21, 8544:23, 8545:8, 8558:6, 8559:18, 8571:33, 8572:30, 8572:31, 8572:44, 8574:13, 8575:4, 8575:13, 8575:18, 8576:3, 8576:5, 8581:24, 8581:27, 8584:40,	<b>respecting</b> [1] - 8585:38			<b>School</b> [7] - 8542:8, 8542:25, 8542:28, 8542:42, 8542:46, 8543:1, 8543:2
	<b>respective</b> [2] - 8509:20, 8514:22			<b>schools</b> [10] - 8541:25, 8541:26, 8541:30, 8542:13, 8542:24, 8542:29, 8542:37, 8542:40, 8542:43
	<b>respond</b> [1] - 8576:7			<b>screen</b> [10] - 8505:45, 8547:44, 8561:47,
	<b>responding</b> [2] - 8504:16, 8504:29			
	<b>response</b> [1] - 8586:37			
	<b>RESPONSES</b> [1] - 8498:13			
	<b>responsibilities</b> [1] - 8544:5			
	<b>responsibility</b> [12] -			

8562:28, 8563:18,  
8563:24, 8570:26,  
8571:12, 8592:45,  
8594:18  
**scroll** [4] - 8593:8,  
8594:15, 8594:20,  
8594:29  
**scrolling** [2] -  
8563:23, 8566:20  
**scrolls** [1] - 8594:31  
**scruples** [3] -  
8531:20, 8531:24,  
8531:26  
**scrupulous** [1] -  
8531:23  
**searching** [1] -  
8578:10  
**SECCULL** [3] -  
8586:30, 8586:32,  
8586:34  
**second** [18] - 8505:32,  
8505:39, 8505:44,  
8507:1, 8512:15,  
8518:32, 8538:37,  
8554:19, 8557:4,  
8563:24, 8564:23,  
8571:44, 8572:8,  
8572:9, 8594:17,  
8594:21, 8595:15  
**secondary** [1] -  
8521:23  
**seconded** [2] -  
8538:42, 8569:8  
**Seconded** [2] -  
8539:5, 8593:21  
**second** [1] -  
8539:14  
**secrecy** [2] - 8532:26,  
8533:36  
**secretary** [39] -  
8510:35, 8510:39,  
8511:33, 8511:42,  
8512:1, 8512:7,  
8512:14, 8512:22,  
8512:35, 8512:45,  
8513:17, 8515:46,  
8516:7, 8516:21,  
8517:3, 8523:6,  
8524:21, 8524:45,  
8525:1, 8536:38,  
8536:40, 8551:31,  
8551:43, 8554:37,  
8555:44, 8557:26,  
8560:11, 8571:29,  
8583:35, 8586:14,  
8589:44, 8590:9,  
8591:10, 8592:21,  
8594:2, 8594:11,  
8595:13, 8597:34  
**see** [59] - 8502:16,  
8509:35, 8512:27,  
8514:32, 8517:19,  
8518:15, 8518:16,  
8528:37, 8530:2,  
8530:5, 8530:7,  
8530:8, 8530:20,  
8533:4, 8533:20,  
8534:46, 8534:47,  
8537:32, 8537:37,  
8538:4, 8538:14,  
8538:25, 8538:39,  
8539:19, 8539:22,  
8540:2, 8552:31,  
8553:12, 8553:44,  
8554:23, 8554:34,  
8555:3, 8556:7,  
8556:16, 8556:29,  
8560:45, 8561:39,  
8561:46, 8562:18,  
8562:22, 8562:28,  
8562:30, 8563:24,  
8563:30, 8564:1,  
8564:11, 8566:42,  
8569:8, 8571:8,  
8571:12, 8572:14,  
8572:44, 8572:47,  
8573:3, 8592:47,  
8593:11, 8593:28,  
8594:11, 8594:28  
**seeing** [1] - 8500:5  
**seek** [4] - 8532:19,  
8533:3, 8570:40,  
8579:31  
**seeking** [1] - 8515:36  
**seem** [2] - 8561:37,  
8596:26  
**selected** [1] - 8506:3  
**Seminary** [2] -  
8526:15, 8526:18  
**seminary** [20] -  
8503:17, 8521:37,  
8522:18, 8522:20,  
8522:35, 8526:30,  
8526:33, 8526:38,  
8526:40, 8526:43,  
8527:14, 8527:16,  
8527:26, 8534:10,  
8534:12, 8535:3,  
8535:16, 8535:22,  
8536:22, 8536:26  
**sending** [1] - 8502:12  
**senior** [5] - 8509:11,  
8512:19, 8516:25,  
8555:13, 8581:9  
**seniority** [6] -  
8509:10, 8509:19,  
8555:18, 8565:13,  
8595:5, 8595:23  
**sense** [7] - 8523:38,  
8523:47, 8524:4,  
8525:2, 8561:19,  
8581:47, 8582:3  
**sent** [3] - 8510:46,  
8545:29, 8569:39  
**sentencing** [2] -  
8573:6, 8573:45  
**separate** [7] -  
8527:38, 8527:40,  
8537:43, 8542:12,  
8544:36, 8546:4,  
8551:19  
**separated** [1] - 8596:5  
**separately** [1] -  
8543:43  
**September** [3] -  
8553:29, 8571:13,  
8594:9  
**sequence** [3] -  
8575:19, 8575:25,  
8584:31  
**series** [1] - 8569:38  
**serious** [9] - 8500:32,  
8506:8, 8508:24,  
8508:27, 8509:4,  
8510:40, 8513:11,  
8529:14, 8532:24  
**server** [1] - 8522:2  
**service** [2] - 8581:24,  
8581:25  
**services** [1] - 8500:22  
**sessions** [5] -  
8579:43, 8579:45,  
8579:47, 8582:23  
**set** [13] - 8508:36,  
8508:41, 8515:19,  
8515:24, 8516:38,  
8537:22, 8565:12,  
8565:13, 8565:24,  
8579:30, 8579:31,  
8579:34, 8596:20  
**sets** [2] - 8560:29,  
8567:44  
**several** [2] - 8550:18,  
8550:26  
**sex** [1] - 8527:14  
**sexual** [32] - 8519:20,  
8519:22, 8519:24,  
8519:38, 8519:47,  
8520:9, 8520:36,  
8520:47, 8523:19,  
8523:22, 8524:32,  
8527:35, 8527:39,  
8528:3, 8529:4,  
8529:8, 8530:23,  
8530:25, 8535:25,  
8537:1, 8559:9,  
8559:35, 8579:25,  
8586:18, 8587:40,  
8588:26, 8588:44,  
8588:45, 8589:8,  
8597:18  
**SEXUAL** [1] - 8498:13  
**sexuality** [4] -  
8528:10, 8528:26,  
8528:30  
**sexually** [3] - 8529:6,  
8574:11, 8587:7  
**share** [3] - 8503:7,  
8509:25, 8584:43  
**Sherman** [1] - 8518:3  
**shifted** [6] - 8514:46,  
8515:5, 8515:6,  
8515:11, 8563:26,  
8578:20  
**shifting** [1] - 8536:20  
**shock** [7] - 8524:24,  
8525:5, 8545:12,  
8545:14, 8589:10,  
8589:30, 8589:32  
**shocked** [5] -  
8545:25, 8548:25,  
8587:14, 8589:18,  
8589:40  
**short** [5] - 8504:29,  
8526:3, 8537:16,  
8559:6, 8597:29  
**SHORT** [1] - 8537:18  
**show** [5] - 8517:10,  
8537:22, 8552:1,  
8555:38, 8594:3  
**showed** [1] - 8539:26  
**showing** [1] - 8501:40  
**shown** [2] - 8520:26,  
8592:46  
**sick** [1] - 8515:27  
**sign** [2] - 8501:40,  
8540:5  
**signature** [2] - 8540:3,  
8565:1  
**signed** [1] - 8513:42  
**significant** [4] -  
8500:29, 8582:24,  
8584:47, 8585:3  
**signify** [1] - 8576:5  
**signs** [1] - 8581:27  
**silence** [1] - 8569:39  
**similar** [3] - 8531:15,  
8561:36, 8578:15  
**simple** [1] - 8579:38  
**simpler** [1] - 8529:25  
**simply** [6] - 8535:35,  
8547:7, 8558:11,  
8573:41, 8573:47,  
8594:25  
**sin** [2] - 8528:42,  
8529:44  
**singularly** [1] -  
8582:37  
**sins** [1] - 8530:27  
**Sister** [2] - 8502:19,  
8542:40  
**sister** [1] - 8502:20  
**sister's** [1] - 8502:20  
**Sisters** [1] - 8521:28  
**sit** [2] - 8530:37,  
8569:44  
**situated** [1] - 8544:8  
**situation** [3] -  
8538:19, 8577:39,  
8577:41  
**six** [1] - 8563:1 **size** [1]  
- 8512:41 **slightest** [1]  
- 8574:36 **small** [9] -  
8512:32,  
8512:38, 8519:46,  
8530:3, 8540:37,  
8540:40, 8547:23,  
8547:43, 8572:4  
**so-called** [1] - 8541:4  
**socialise** [1] - 8544:26  
**someone** [18] -  
8503:36, 8512:15,  
8523:23, 8525:41,  
8525:42, 8529:24,  
8530:19, 8530:20,  
8531:45, 8541:31,  
8546:34, 8570:2,  
8570:5, 8571:8,  
8572:47, 8589:7,  
8592:15, 8593:10  
**sometimes** [10] -  
8503:5, 8503:7,  
8503:8, 8505:8,  
8506:47, 8507:1,  
8511:6, 8558:11,  
8566:35, 8570:17  
**somewhere** [7] -  
8510:32, 8515:22,  
8560:3, 8561:31,  
8570:38, 8570:40,  
8595:46  
**Sorry** [1] - 8571:21  
**sorry** [31] - 8504:21,  
8506:6, 8507:22,  
8508:38, 8509:44,  
8519:30, 8524:9,  
8528:14, 8535:20,  
8542:21, 8542:38,  
8542:39, 8547:38,  
8551:20, 8552:36,  
8552:40, 8553:9,  
8567:29, 8571:25,  
8572:6, 8572:12,  
8575:13, 8579:45,  
8584:12, 8589:12,  
8589:32, 8590:45,  
8591:36, 8594:45,  
8595:14, 8596:15  
**sort** [25] - 8500:45,  
8514:31, 8523:39,

8529:2, 8530:5,  
8530:8, 8533:20,  
8537:5, 8537:10,  
8539:15, 8559:9,  
8567:1, 8569:39,  
8571:7, 8573:41,  
8573:47, 8578:5,  
8579:40, 8580:45,  
8581:25, 8581:28,  
8583:13, 8591:37,  
8592:23  
**sorts** [6] - 8511:40,  
8528:45, 8529:5,  
8534:27, 8579:41,  
8581:42  
**sought** [3] - 8550:7,  
8554:13, 8558:1  
**sound** [1] - 8547:29  
**sounds** [1] - 8540:32  
**south** [1] - 8516:43  
**South** [1] - 8498:22  
**space** [2] - 8550:18,  
8550:25  
**speaking** [2] -  
8513:30, 8582:44  
**Special** [1] - 8503:13  
**special** [1] - 8527:6  
**specific** [9] - 8510:15,  
8516:2, 8519:43,  
8522:25, 8522:32,  
8523:10, 8523:34,  
8586:42, 8589:4  
**specifically** [10] -  
8520:3, 8520:6,  
8528:47, 8529:6,  
8545:10, 8545:30,  
8563:15, 8581:36,  
8584:44, 8592:14  
**specifics** [2] -  
8519:23, 8519:32  
**speculate** [4] -  
8557:40, 8557:43,  
8557:45, 8559:11  
**speeding** [1] -  
8546:47  
**spending** [1] -  
8580:24  
**spent** [2] - 8510:43,  
8547:32  
**spiritual** [5] - 8506:37,  
8530:7, 8531:29,  
8569:37, 8569:41  
**spoken** [3] - 8527:18,  
8580:5, 8587:10  
**St** [29] - 8499:22,  
8502:15, 8502:30,  
8503:6, 8505:4,  
8521:24, 8521:30,  
8522:43, 8530:33,  
8540:16, 8540:31,

8541:23, 8542:7,  
8542:21, 8542:25,  
8542:28, 8542:41,  
8542:45, 8543:1,  
8543:2, 8550:45,  
8551:1, 8551:3,  
8551:10, 8551:22,  
8551:24, 8551:41,  
8585:28  
**staffing** [3] - 8538:15,  
8538:19, 8593:9  
**stage** [10] - 8516:15,  
8516:42, 8517:44,  
8541:21, 8550:9,  
8556:26, 8575:28,  
8591:27, 8594:41,  
8594:43  
**stage"** [1] - 8559:31  
**stages** [1] - 8576:35  
**stand** [1] - 8574:12  
**standing** [1] - 8579:38  
**start** [5] - 8501:10,  
8536:27, 8590:45,  
8594:8, 8594:9  
**started** [3] - 8514:18,  
8548:1, 8570:7  
**starters** [1] - 8577:29  
**starting** [1] - 8544:39  
**starts** [2] - 8588:19,  
8593:9  
**state** [1] - 8549:12  
**statement** [22] -  
8499:5, 8499:6,  
8499:20, 8500:6,  
8501:27, 8504:16,  
8504:21, 8504:24,  
8504:29, 8505:14,  
8505:17, 8505:22,  
8505:23, 8505:26,  
8505:32, 8505:39,  
8505:44, 8521:9,  
8571:44, 8571:46,  
8572:8, 8572:9  
**STATEMENT** [2] -  
8505:19, 8505:28  
**statements** [6] -  
8499:27, 8505:10,  
8526:7, 8526:8,  
8579:16  
**states** [1] - 8538:16  
**stay** [5] - 8515:15,  
8520:1, 8543:28,  
8553:43, 8566:40  
**stayed** [3] - 8515:18,  
8519:7, 8548:42  
**step** [3] - 8500:9,  
8567:18, 8582:11  
**Stephen** [2] - 8502:6,  
8503:41  
**steps** [1] - 8539:26

**Stewart** [1] - 8526:23  
**still** [11] - 8524:45,  
8530:38, 8532:20,  
8541:42, 8555:44,  
8571:45, 8575:24,  
8580:45, 8583:28,  
8585:22, 8585:26  
**stop** [1] - 8502:16  
**stopped** [1] - 8579:40  
**storage** [1] - 8540:41  
**story** [1] - 8536:18  
**Street** [2] - 8498:22,  
8502:15  
**stress** [3] - 8556:44,  
8558:42, 8559:13  
**stressed** [1] - 8559:19  
**stressing** [2] -  
8556:18, 8556:21  
**strictly** [1] - 8513:28  
**structure** [3] -  
8577:45, 8578:24,  
8578:31  
**student** [1] - 8502:29  
**Study** [1] - 8498:17  
**study** [4] - 8516:31,  
8521:33, 8521:36,  
8566:9  
**studying** [1] - 8527:7  
**subject** [3] - 8519:38,  
8519:47, 8597:24  
**subsequent** [7] -  
8499:21, 8502:10,  
8535:31, 8566:8,  
8566:11, 8568:25,  
8568:26  
**subsequently** [8] -  
8499:28, 8502:7,  
8534:11, 8534:18,  
8544:39, 8544:42,  
8550:8, 8550:34  
**subsisting** [1] -  
8500:19  
**succeed** [1] - 8571:8  
**successful** [1] -  
8577:9  
**succession** [1] -  
8540:27  
**successor** [1] -  
8585:9  
**suffer** [2] - 8531:23,  
8531:26  
**suffering** [1] - 8500:31  
**sufficiently** [2] -  
8578:45, 8579:1  
**suggest** [7] - 8508:33,  
8522:36, 8524:29,  
8539:17, 8553:15,  
8575:15, 8587:18  
**suggested** [4] -  
8500:38, 8503:29,

8591:39, 8592:15  
**suggesting** [2] -  
8539:13, 8548:36  
**suggestions** [2] -  
8514:16, 8514:20  
**suggests** [3] -  
8518:20, 8531:19,  
8539:14  
**suicide** [1] - 8500:32  
**suitability** [2] -  
8509:14, 8509:20  
**suitable** [2] - 8514:2,  
8570:33  
**superior** [1] - 8541:16  
**superiors** [1] - 8581:8  
**SUPPLEMENTARY**  
[1] - 8505:28 **supply**  
[1] - 8501:12 **support**  
[4] - 8499:38,  
8500:7, 8500:36,  
8549:18  
**supported** [1] -  
8528:7  
**supportive** [1] -  
8580:24  
**suppose** [6] - 8507:6,  
8512:16, 8514:30,  
8523:16, 8525:44,  
8526:31  
**supposition** [1] -  
8514:31  
**surprised** [2] -  
8512:30, 8561:11  
**surprising** [2] -  
8508:15, 8525:41  
**survivor** [2] - 8502:6,  
8504:27  
**survivors** [6] -  
8499:34, 8499:37,  
8500:16, 8500:18,  
8500:30, 8580:1  
**suspect** [1] - 8535:40  
**suspected** [4] -  
8503:9, 8503:25,  
8587:19, 8589:8  
**suspicion** [1] -  
8570:38  
**suspicious** [1] -  
8586:13  
**sustain** [1] - 8528:18  
**sustains** [1] - 8528:39  
**Swan** [2] - 8562:19,  
8562:29  
**sworn** [2] - 8499:9,  
8504:44  
**Sydney** [1] - 8501:32  
**system** [1] - 8595:7

## T

**tab** [12] - 8552:1,  
8555:40, 8561:46,  
8562:3, 8562:27,  
8563:5, 8564:1,  
8565:10, 8565:20,  
8567:37, 8571:12,  
8587:31  
**TAB** [1] - 8552:11  
**table** [5] - 8514:40,  
8547:44, 8550:46,  
8596:7, 8596:8  
**taker** [1] - 8560:11  
**talks** [2] - 8569:38,  
8587:32  
**taught** [2] - 8528:12,  
8543:42  
**teach** [2] - 8528:16,  
8581:25  
**teaching** [3] -  
8531:44, 8532:12,  
8545:18  
**teachings** [2] -  
8533:8, 8533:39  
**technicalities** [1] -  
8540:26  
**technology** [1] -  
8598:10  
**teenagers** [1] -  
8534:40  
**teens** [2] - 8519:27,  
8519:30  
**telephone** [1] -  
8567:30  
**tem** [1] - 8564:29  
**tem"** [1] - 8564:26  
**temporary** [8] -  
8515:27, 8557:16,  
8557:21, 8557:22,  
8562:8, 8563:39,  
8564:37, 8587:36  
**tend** [1] - 8531:26  
**tended** [3] - 8510:41,  
8514:18, 8534:32  
**tender** [7] - 8505:17,  
8505:26, 8521:12,  
8537:26, 8537:28,  
8552:1, 8555:39  
**tense** [1] - 8590:40  
**tenure** [4] - 8515:15,  
8566:34, 8566:37,  
8569:21  
**tenured** [1] - 8566:43  
**term** [4] - 8507:1,  
8507:2, 8566:47,  
8586:41  
**terms** [19] - 8500:25,  
8506:13, 8506:28,  
8507:36, 8507:47,

8510:8, 8510:18,  
8512:38, 8512:39,  
8524:6, 8527:28,  
8530:5, 8530:26,  
8568:17, 8581:29,  
8581:40, 8586:35,  
8591:31, 8595:19  
**terrible** [1] - 8582:21  
**testimony** [1] -  
8549:44  
**Thailand** [1] - 8534:42  
**THE** [59] - 8499:1,  
8503:43, 8504:1,  
8504:11, 8504:21,  
8504:32, 8504:37,  
8504:40, 8505:34,  
8507:45, 8509:23,  
8514:34, 8516:7,  
8521:16, 8524:24,  
8527:33, 8534:3,  
8536:7, 8537:16,  
8537:26, 8539:19,  
8539:45, 8547:38,  
8547:42, 8552:6,  
8556:43, 8558:41,  
8560:35, 8560:43,  
8560:47, 8561:4,  
8561:8, 8561:14,  
8561:21, 8561:26,  
8561:33, 8561:42,  
8565:12, 8571:23,  
8571:38, 8573:39,  
8579:14, 8585:17,  
8586:28, 8586:44,  
8587:26, 8588:40,  
8589:28, 8590:30,  
8591:21, 8593:40,  
8595:44, 8596:39,  
8597:41, 8597:45,  
8598:1, 8598:7,  
8598:12, 8598:15  
**themselves** [3] -  
8526:7, 8581:47,  
8596:26  
**there'd** [1] - 8560:18  
**thereabouts** [1] -  
8516:19  
**thereafter** [2] -  
8536:30, 8588:35  
**therefore** [4] -  
8558:26, 8570:40,  
8577:41, 8581:26  
**they've** [4] - 8525:21,  
8531:31, 8533:21,  
8533:25  
**thinking** [2] - 8503:23,  
8524:6  
**third** [1] - 8500:39  
**thoughtless** [1] -  
8518:26

**thoughts** [2] -  
8514:10, 8527:26  
**thousands** [3] -  
8501:45, 8502:1,  
8580:6  
**threatened** [1] -  
8502:30  
**three** [6] - 8502:26,  
8507:11, 8516:47,  
8526:37, 8533:9,  
8592:1  
**throughout** [1] -  
8582:8  
**title** [1] - 8544:9  
**titles** [2] - 8542:19,  
8542:22  
**TO** [2] - 8498:13,  
8598:16  
**today** [14] - 8499:7,  
8499:47, 8504:16,  
8505:46, 8517:6,  
8517:7, 8578:15,  
8578:32, 8580:30,  
8580:31, 8580:46,  
8585:45, 8587:4,  
8598:4  
**together** [6] - 8516:29,  
8516:30, 8516:31,  
8551:41, 8588:13  
**tomorrow** [1] - 8598:4  
**took** [12] - 8499:29,  
8503:25, 8546:35,  
8547:22, 8552:23,  
8571:32, 8576:20,  
8577:13, 8583:25,  
8584:38, 8585:2,  
8591:37  
**top** [5] - 8552:32,  
8552:33, 8563:23,  
8564:15, 8566:20  
**topic** [1] - 8581:36  
**topics** [1] - 8504:26  
**Torpy** [2] - 8565:46,  
8566:1  
**totally** [2] - 8577:28,  
8578:42  
**touching** [2] - 8529:5,  
8585:37  
**towards** [8] - 8507:26,  
8516:45, 8538:14,  
8538:26, 8540:41,  
8564:47, 8578:21,  
8579:28  
**Towards** [2] -  
8500:40, 8503:36  
**trained** [1] - 8503:20  
**training** [1] - 8508:30  
**transcript** [1] -  
8582:40  
**transgression** [6] -

8530:43, 8531:8,  
8531:16, 8559:35,  
8587:41, 8588:26  
**transgressions** [2] -  
8530:24, 8530:25  
**trap** [2] - 8548:4,  
8548:7  
**travel** [1] - 8570:39  
**travelled** [1] - 8572:5  
**travelling** [1] -  
8510:44  
**treat** [1] - 8508:7  
**treated** [1] - 8579:39  
**trial** [4] - 8545:30,  
8548:1, 8548:11,  
8573:44  
**tried** [2] - 8537:42,  
8577:7  
**trouble** [1] - 8500:30  
**troubled** [1] - 8502:41  
**true** [5] - 8502:34,  
8505:14, 8505:23,  
8550:10, 8590:23  
**trust** [1] - 8544:10  
**Truth** [1] - 8560:41  
**try** [1] - 8500:9  
**trying** [4] - 8519:12,  
8528:7, 8581:25,  
8582:6  
**Tuesday** [2] - 8498:27,  
8500:11  
**turn** [8] - 8518:32,  
8549:30, 8553:12,  
8561:45, 8565:10,  
8566:19, 8567:37,  
8571:46  
**turning** [3] - 8501:41,  
8563:22, 8564:15  
**TV** [1] - 8547:44  
**twelve** [1] - 8507:6  
**two** [26] - 8505:10,  
8507:13, 8507:39,  
8513:7, 8513:8,  
8515:21, 8526:44,  
8527:5, 8527:38,  
8527:40, 8535:12,  
8540:36, 8540:39,  
8540:40, 8541:26,  
8541:30, 8542:12,  
8542:24, 8542:37,  
8542:39, 8542:43,  
8543:21, 8543:22,  
8546:3, 8592:36  
**typical** [4] - 8538:29,  
8592:20, 8592:26,  
8592:27  
**typically** [3] - 8565:4,  
8592:2, 8595:19

## U

**ultimately** [3] -  
8512:2, 8539:1,  
8549:3  
**unaware** [2] - 8546:1,  
8582:38  
**uncommon** [1] -  
8580:43  
**under** [22] - 8507:20,  
8508:12, 8508:17,  
8508:18, 8508:32,  
8508:33, 8508:35,  
8508:40, 8510:1,  
8510:19, 8518:7,  
8518:15, 8519:34,  
8519:35, 8538:15,  
8538:30, 8554:38,  
8556:34, 8583:3,  
8583:11, 8591:1,  
8591:13  
**underlined** [1] -  
8518:32  
**underlining** [2] -  
8566:20, 8568:32  
**underneath** [2] -  
8562:38, 8567:22  
**understood** [5] -  
8548:19, 8549:19,  
8549:45, 8575:2,  
8591:23  
**undertaken** [1] -  
8529:11  
**unheard** [1] - 8567:20  
**unless** [1] - 8531:46  
**unlimited** [1] -  
8500:21  
**unredacted** [2] -  
8552:3, 8552:7  
**UNREDACTED** [1] -  
8552:11  
**unsigned** [1] - 8499:5  
**untoward** [3] -  
8510:15, 8510:17,  
8510:23  
**unusual** [6] - 8516:4,  
8558:42, 8567:18,  
8567:28, 8568:9,  
8570:5  
**unwilling** [1] - 8503:3  
**up** [24] - 8501:10,  
8501:39, 8516:15,  
8516:46, 8532:25,  
8532:27, 8533:16,  
8533:17, 8536:3,  
8547:24, 8548:1,  
8549:42, 8561:47,  
8566:20, 8570:6,  
8571:9, 8575:34,  
8575:37, 8576:14,

8576:20, 8588:37,  
8594:6, 8594:29,  
8594:31  
**upcoming** [1] -  
8507:42  
**upset** [2] - 8502:34,  
8523:42  
**us** [1] - 8501:24  
**useful** [1] - 8500:23  
**usual** [4] - 8554:46,  
8555:30, 8556:34,  
8570:27

## V

**vacancy** [2] - 8513:45,  
8514:2  
**vacant** [6] - 8514:44,  
8515:2, 8554:22,  
8594:44, 8594:45,  
8595:21  
**value** [1] - 8509:24  
**various** [6] - 8504:25,  
8510:45, 8516:44,  
8550:46, 8576:35,  
8597:27  
**version** [3] - 8552:2,  
8552:3, 8552:7  
**VERSION** [1] -  
8552:11  
**veterans** [3] -  
8500:16, 8500:17,  
8500:21  
**via** [1] - 8499:28  
**Vicar** [15] - 8502:12,  
8506:23, 8506:24,  
8506:31, 8512:6,  
8512:13, 8512:15,  
8512:23, 8512:35,  
8517:20, 8525:34,  
8525:36, 8564:12,  
8565:33  
**victims** [4] - 8499:26,  
8500:7, 8501:39,  
8503:35  
**Victoria** [3] - 8498:23,  
8502:15, 8568:45  
**Victorian** [1] - 8499:24  
**view** [16] - 8508:45,  
8512:2, 8512:33,  
8514:45, 8516:34,  
8533:3, 8533:7,  
8539:35, 8547:4,  
8577:19, 8577:26,  
8583:1, 8583:9,  
8584:38, 8584:43,  
8584:47  
**views** [2] - 8514:21,  
8596:21  
**vigilance** [1] - 8579:6  
**vigilant** [4] - 8578:45,

8579:1, 8586:36,  
8586:40  
**Villa** [1] - 8542:45  
**violence** [1] - 8579:25  
**virtue** [1] - 8549:13  
**visibly** [1] - 8502:34  
**visit** [3] - 8511:20,  
8547:34, 8547:42  
**visiting** [2] - 8503:21,  
8579:39  
**visual** [1] - 8598:5  
**voted** [1] - 8539:2  
**voting** [1] - 8539:15  
**vow** [5] - 8527:18,  
8527:27, 8527:30,  
8527:33, 8528:8

---

## W

---

**wait** [1] - 8502:21  
**walk** [2] - 8549:30,  
8549:42  
**walked** [1] - 8548:28  
**walks** [1] - 8580:44  
**wants** [1] - 8590:26  
**Warrnambool** [1] -  
8562:30  
**WAS** [1] - 8598:15  
**watch** [3] - 8583:3,  
8583:11, 8585:2  
**ways** [1] - 8587:6  
**WEDNESDAY** [1] -  
8598:16  
**week** [4] - 8499:5,  
8500:18, 8504:17,  
8504:33  
**weekends** [1] -  
8580:44  
**weeks** [3] - 8502:14,  
8563:1, 8572:39  
**welcome** [1] - 8564:16  
**welfare** [1] - 8537:45  
**well-being** [1] -  
8569:41  
**Wendouree** [6] -  
8535:27, 8535:31,  
8535:33, 8535:37,  
8535:39, 8536:8  
**Werribee** [1] - 8522:21  
**whatsoever** [1] -  
8545:34  
**whereas** [3] - 8528:38,  
8530:4, 8594:18  
**whole** [9] - 8517:8,  
8533:36, 8534:43,  
8536:18, 8539:9,  
8541:2, 8575:12,  
8578:18, 8594:25  
**wing** [1] - 8540:37  
**wish** [4] - 8499:18,

8499:20, 8505:31,  
8561:39  
**wished** [5] - 8499:6,  
8511:20, 8515:15,  
8557:35, 8581:33  
**withdraw** [1] -  
8538:45  
**WITHDREW** [2] -  
8504:40, 8598:1  
**Witness** [1] - 8508:5  
**witness** [1] - 8547:39  
**WITNESS** [3] -  
8504:40, 8547:42,  
8598:1  
**witnesses** [3] -  
8504:28, 8575:34,  
8598:3  
**Woods** [2] - 8502:6,  
8503:41  
**word** [7] - 8510:22,  
8547:22, 8563:27,  
8578:10, 8586:41,  
8595:7, 8595:8  
**wording** [1] - 8591:28  
**words** [1] - 8560:5  
**worry** [1] - 8531:30  
**worse** [1] - 8501:38  
**worst** [1] - 8500:31  
**worthwhile** [1] -  
8503:34  
**write** [2] - 8513:33,  
8567:24  
**writing** [1] - 8552:23  
**written** [1] - 8513:37  
**wrote** [4] - 8500:3,  
8552:26, 8552:28,  
8565:17

---

## X

---

**Xavier** [1] - 8542:46

---

## Y

---

**Year** [3] - 8538:20,  
8541:23, 8593:18  
**year** [14] - 8521:5,  
8521:39, 8526:34,  
8527:1, 8527:7,  
8534:13, 8534:15,  
8536:27, 8545:24,  
8551:20, 8566:30,  
8569:25, 8570:13,  
8594:11  
**years** [15] - 8501:45,  
8501:46, 8502:1,  
8502:25, 8506:42,  
8507:13, 8515:21,  
8526:37, 8526:38,  
8533:9, 8581:28,  
8591:6, 8593:4,

8594:2, 8594:10  
**yelled** [1] - 8501:22  
**Yes** [1] - 8501:6  
**young** [4] - 8547:46,  
8548:7, 8548:10,  
8596:23  
**younger** [7] - 8526:47,  
8527:1, 8527:3,  
8534:33, 8534:39,  
8534:42, 8534:43  
**youngest** [1] -  
8527:10  
**yourself** [5] - 8529:32,  
8530:14, 8531:38,  
8579:11, 8591:11  
**yourselves** [1] -  
8581:35  
**youth** [1] - 8547:30

---

## Z

---

**zones** [3] - 8516:43,  
8516:44, 8516:47